

Ancestors of Harry Burton UNDERWOOD

Generation 1

1. **Harry Burton UNDERWOOD**, son of Harry Charles UNDERWOOD and Mary Edith RIDER was born on 07 Jul 1927 in Hollywood, Los Angeles, California, USA. He married **Lois Jean DENAPLE** on 30 Sep 1948 in Hollywood, Los Angeles, California, USA, daughter of Richard Werner DENAPLE and Ruby Lillian BECKENBACH. She was born on 02 Jul 1927 in Opportunity, Spokane, Washington, USA.

Generation 2

2. **Harry Charles UNDERWOOD**, son of George Farwell UNDERWOOD and Hattie Althea BEAUJEAN was born on 07 Jun 1896 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He died on 18 Jun 1985 in Hollywood, Los Angeles, California, USA. He married **Mary Edith RIDER** on 27 Aug 1921 in Oswego, Oswego, New York, USA.
3. **Mary Edith RIDER**, daughter of Burton Lynn RIDER and Laura (Lottie) Amanda GOODIER was born on 26 Feb 1900 in Minetto, Oswego, New York, USA. She died on 29 Dec 1991 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California, USA.

Notes for Harry Charles UNDERWOOD:

Harry was a teacher at Oswego High School 1921-24. Harry and Mary moved to LA in 1924. They were members of the 1st United Methodist Church of Los Angeles.

Harry taught at Lincoln High School 1924-26, Fairfax High School 1926-56.

Acting principal of Lincoln Evening High School 1950-51.

Principal of Jordan High Adult School 1956-61

Retired in 1961.

Elected Superintendent of 1st Methodist Church Sunday School July 1934

Joined Kiwanis in 1957. President 1960, secretary 1963-76

Mary Edith RIDER and Harry Charles UNDERWOOD had the following children:

1.
 - i. Harry Burton UNDERWOOD was born on 07 Jul 1927 in Hollywood, Los Angeles, California, USA. He married Lois Jean DENAPLE on 30 Sep 1948 in Hollywood, Los Angeles, California, USA, daughter of Richard Werner DENAPLE and Ruby Lillian BECKENBACH. She was born on 02 Jul 1927 in Opportunity, Spokane, Washington, USA.
 - ii. George BeauJean Underwood was born on 24 Mar 1923 in Oswego, Oswego, New York, USA. He married Beverly Ann Grigg on 01 Jan 1947 in Hollywood, Los Angeles, California, USA, daughter of William Wesley Grigg and Helen Hoffman. She was born on 27 Sep 1928 in Coffeyville, Montgomery, Kansas, USA.

Generation 3

4. **George Farwell UNDERWOOD**, son of Charles Browning UNDERWOOD and Frances Cornelia FARWELL was born on 17 Jul 1861 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He died on 21 Feb 1939 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California, USA. He married **Hattie Althea BEAUJEAN** on 10 May 1888 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.
5. **Hattie Althea BEAUJEAN**, daughter of George Reed BEAUJEAN and Eunice Martha KELSEY was born on 03 Mar 1865 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She died on 26 Nov 1943 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California, USA.

Notes for George Farwell UNDERWOOD:

1886 George was in Buffalo NY as a "Compositor" for the Buffalo Daily News. This was two years before marrying Hattie Beaujean. He worked for two different newspapers and eventually opened his own printing shop. He also operated a grocery store for a number of years before returning to printing. In the 1920s George and Hattie came out to California.

Hattie Althea BEAUJEAN and George Farwell UNDERWOOD had the following children:

2.
 - i. Harry Charles UNDERWOOD was born on 07 Jun 1896 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He died on 18 Jun 1985 in Hollywood, Los Angeles, California, USA. He married Mary Edith RIDER on 27 Aug 1921 in Oswego, Oswego, New York, USA, daughter of Burton Lynn RIDER and Laura (Lottie) Amanda GOODIER.

She was born on 26 Feb 1900 in Minetto, Oswego, New York, USA. She died on 29 Dec 1991 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California, USA.

- ii. Elbert Victor Underwood was born on 12 Sep 1889 in Buffalo, Erie, New York, USA. He died on 31 Jul 1974 in Ithaca, Tompkins, New York, USA. He married Violet Ruth Stewart on 17 Jun 1916 in Oswego, Oswego, New York, USA, daughter of Edwin M. Stewart and Margaret Elizabeth Metcalf. She was born on 14 Jan 1893 in Oswego, Oswego, New York, USA. She died on 28 Nov 1950 in Oswego, Oswego, New York, USA.

Notes for Elbert Victor Underwood:

Graduate of Cornell University Ithaca NY 1913. Taught agriculture and was farm agent for Oswego county and later Erie county

- iii. Francis Omar Underwood was born on 19 May 1894 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He died on 13 Aug 1968 in Ithaca, Tompkins, New York, USA. He married Erma Evangeline Hollen on 24 Jun 1926 in Ithaca, Tompkins, New York, USA, daughter of John Jensen Hollen and Elizabeth Azelia Petersen. She was born on 27 May 1897 in Adair, Iowa, USA. She died on 07 Jul 1980 in Shawnee Mission, Johnson, Kansas, USA.

Notes for Francis Omar Underwood:

County Agricultural agent. Graduated Cornell 1918

- 6. **Burton Lynn RIDER**, son of William A. RIDER and Caroline D. SLADE was born on 01 May 1862 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 09 Jun 1935 in Utica, Oneida, New York, USA. He married **Laura (Lottie) Amanda GOODIER** on 23 Jul 1885 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA.
- 7. **Laura (Lottie) Amanda GOODIER**, daughter of William M. GOODIER and Sarah SCHNEIDER was born on 27 Nov 1863 in Woodgate, Oneida, New York, USA. She died on 23 Aug 1941 in Oswego, Oswego, New York, USA.

Notes for Burton Lynn RIDER:

Burton was a farmer in Litchfield who moved to Oswego about 1895.

He enlisted in the US Army at the outbreak of the Spanish-American war. He was in the 48th Separate Co and was honorably discharged 26 Feb 1903.

He was a member of Carpenters Union Local # 747 as of 8 April 1907

Laura (Lottie) Amanda GOODIER and Burton Lynn RIDER had the following children:

- 3.
 - i. Mary Edith RIDER was born on 26 Feb 1900 in Minetto, Oswego, New York, USA. She died on 29 Dec 1991 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California, USA. She married Harry Charles UNDERWOOD on 27 Aug 1921 in Oswego, Oswego, New York, USA, son of George Farwell UNDERWOOD and Hattie Althea BEAUJEAN. He was born on 07 Jun 1896 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He died on 18 Jun 1985 in Hollywood, Los Angeles, California, USA.
 - ii. Lillian Goodier Rider was born on 31 Aug 1886 in Minetto, Oswego, New York, USA. She died on 10 Sep 1921. She married Ira T. Stewart. He was born on 06 Nov 1886. He died on 26 May 1962.
 - iii. Ethel Caroline Rider was born on 12 Apr 1897 in Minetto, Oswego, New York, USA. She died on 19 Sep 1931 in Pittsford, Monroe, New York, USA. She married Warren W. White on 28 Jul 1928 in Pittsford, Monroe, New York, USA. He was born on 01 Apr 1899 in Lyons, Wayne, New York, USA. He died on 22 Aug 1963 in Pittsford, Monroe, New York, USA.

Generation 4

- 8. **Charles Browning UNDERWOOD**, son of Jonas UNDERWOOD and Hannah BROWNING was born on 26 May 1829 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 27 Jul 1911 in Westfield, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married **Frances Cornelia FARWELL** on 29 Jun 1852 in Chautauqua, New York, USA.
- 9. **Frances Cornelia FARWELL**, daughter of Omar FARWELL and Fanny Maria SHEPARD was born on 12 Jan 1830 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She died on 19 Jan 1875 in

Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.

Frances Cornelia FARWELL and Charles Browning UNDERWOOD had the following children:

4.
 - i. George Farwell UNDERWOOD was born on 17 Jul 1861 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He died on 21 Feb 1939 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California, USA. He married Hattie Althea BEAUJEAN on 10 May 1888 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA, daughter of George Reed BEAUJEAN and Eunice Martha KELSEY. She was born on 03 Mar 1865 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She died on 26 Nov 1943 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California, USA.
 - ii. Hattie Louise Underwood was born on 17 Jul 1857 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She died on 03 Mar 1877 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.
10. **George Reed BEAUJEAN**, son of Charles Peter BEAUJEAN and Zeruah COOK was born on 16 Feb 1836 in Windham, Greene, New York, USA. He died on 06 Apr 1916 in Buffalo, Erie, New York, USA. He married **Eunice Martha KELSEY** in 1858 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.
11. **Eunice Martha KELSEY**, daughter of Elisha KELSEY and Margaret Adams KENYON was born on 03 Sep 1829 in Oswego, New York, USA. She died on 12 Feb 1902 in Buffalo, Erie, New York, USA.

Notes for George Reed BEAUJEAN:

George was the proprietor of BeauJean House in Mayville. It was a livery stable. He also ran a stagecoach line.

Eunice Martha KELSEY and George Reed BEAUJEAN had the following children:

5.
 - i. Hattie Althea BEAUJEAN was born on 03 Mar 1865 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She died on 26 Nov 1943 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California, USA. She married George Farwell UNDERWOOD on 10 May 1888 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA, son of Charles Browning UNDERWOOD and Frances Cornelia FARWELL. He was born on 17 Jul 1861 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He died on 21 Feb 1939 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California, USA.
 - ii. Mary Louise BeauJean was born on 31 Jan 1860. She died on 08 Nov 1865.
 - iii. Helen Margareta BeauJean was born on 26 Apr 1861 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She died in 1945.
 - iv. Julia May BeauJean was born on 11 Jan 1863 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She died on 26 Oct 1955 in Buffalo, Erie, New York, USA. She married Harry Lucas Hypes on 21 Aug 1895. He died on 19 Feb 1915.
 - v. Bertha A. BeauJean was born on 02 Oct 1868 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She died in 1950 in Buffalo, Erie, New York, USA. She married George F. Jarrett on 15 Jun 1916. He died on 19 Feb 1929.
12. **William A. RIDER**, son of Wakeman RIDER and Hannah E. BATES was born on 30 Jan 1836 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 02 Feb 1923 in Nodaway, Adams, Iowa, USA. He married **Caroline D. SLADE** on 30 Jan 1860 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA.
13. **Caroline D. SLADE**, daughter of Samuel SLADE and Elsa Alford was born on 25 Jul 1835 in New York, USA. She died on 05 Dec 1870 in Herkimer, New York, USA.

Notes for William A. RIDER:

Nodaway, Iowa Newspaper Obituary February 4, 1923:

The community was saddened on Saturday mornin when they learned of the sudden death of one of our old and highly respected citizens, Wm. A. Rider, which occurred at the home of his son, L.W. Rider, on Friday evening. Mr. Reider was ill only a short time before passing to the great beyond. He has for many years been a resident of this vicinity and made a great number of friends by whom he will be greatly missed. William A. Rider was born in Herkimer County, New York January 30, 1836 and departed life at the home of his son, L.W. Rider, February 2, 1923 aged 87 years and 3 days. He was married to Caroline D. Slade on January 30, 1860. To this union were born six children, two having died in infancy and Caroline, his wife, died December 5, 1870. On January 30, 1872, he was again united in marriage to Mrs. Helen Adams. To this union was born one daughter

who died January 12, 1899. He is survived by his wife and 4 sons; E.E. Ride of Sauquoit, N.Y., Burton L. Rider of Oswego, N.Y., F.D. Rider of Bristol, Illinois and L.W. Rider of Odaway, Iowa. Besides the immediate family, he leaves to mourn his loss, ten grandchildren and ten great-grandchildren and a large host of friends. He was one of the early pioneers of the state coming to Iowa in 1887. He is the last of a family of seven children. Another generation has come and gone. He was a kind and loving father always ready to go out of his way to help one who was in need. His life adhered to that old proverbial text, "It is far more blessed to give than to receive." His life was an example of truth, honesty, and integrity. Another giant of the human family has been made low, and gone to join his kindred dust. Funeral services were held at the Presbyterian Church on Tuesday afternoon conducted by Rev. Silas R. Overholser. Interment made in the Nodaway Cemetery. The many friends of this vicinity extend their sympathy to these bereaved ones in the loss of this loved husband, father and grandfather.

Caroline D. SLADE and William A. RIDER had the following children:

6.
 - i. Burton Lynn RIDER was born on 01 May 1862 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 09 Jun 1935 in Utica, Oneida, New York, USA. He married Laura (Lottie) Amanda GOODIER on 23 Jul 1885 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA, daughter of William M. GOODIER and Sarah SCHNEIDER. She was born on 27 Nov 1863 in Woodgate, Oneida, New York, USA. She died on 23 Aug 1941 in Oswego, Oswego, New York, USA.
 - ii. Elmer E. Rider was born in 1860. He died in 1951. He married Carrie E. Campbell. She was born in 1865. She died in 1942.
 - iii. Fred Rider was born on 29 Jun 1864. He died in 1950. He married Elizabeth Sanders. She was born in 1860. She died in 1928.
 - iv. Leon Wakeman Rider was born in 1870 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 03 Aug 1944. He married Louise Mary Kernan on 24 Dec 1896. She was born in 1877. She died in 1970.
 - v. Thomas Rider was born in Mar 1870 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died in Jun 1870 (At 3 months of age).
 - vi. Maude Rider was born in 1876. She died in 1899. She married William Narigon. He was born in 1872. He died in 1936.
14. **William M. GOODIER**, son of Thomas GOODIER and Polly D. MUNN was born in Jan 1830 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 08 Nov 1864 in Fort Monroe, Hampton, Virginia, USA. He married **Sarah SCHNEIDER** in 1859.
15. **Sarah SCHNEIDER**, daughter of George SCHNEIDER and Magdalena SCHNEIDER was born in 1837 in Lower Alsace, France. She died on 08 Feb 1873 in Oneida, New York, USA.

Sarah SCHNEIDER and William M. GOODIER had the following children:

7.
 - i. Laura (Lottie) Amanda GOODIER was born on 27 Nov 1863 in Woodgate, Oneida, New York, USA. She died on 23 Aug 1941 in Oswego, Oswego, New York, USA. She married Burton Lynn RIDER on 23 Jul 1885 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA, son of William A. RIDER and Caroline D. SLADE. He was born on 01 May 1862 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 09 Jun 1935 in Utica, Oneida, New York, USA.
 - ii. Lillie L. Goodier was born on 18 May 1860 in White Lake, Oneida, New York, USA. She died on 14 Jul 1888 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. She married William H. McCray on 20 Sep 1887.

Generation 5

16. **Jonas UNDERWOOD**, son of Reuben UNDERWOOD and Sybil WHITTEMORE was born on 11 Mar 1797 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 05 Jan 1864 in Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married **Hannah BROWNING** on 23 May 1824 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
17. **Hannah BROWNING**, daughter of James Browning and Elizabeth Estabrook was born on 22 Apr 1800 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died in 1885 in Chautauqua, New York, USA.

Notes for Jonas UNDERWOOD:

Jonas was a farmer in Spencer, Mass with his father. After his father's death, he moved to Auburn, NY and later Chautauqua, N.Y.

Hannah BROWNING and Jonas UNDERWOOD had the following children:

8.
 - i. Charles Browning UNDERWOOD was born on 26 May 1829 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 27 Jul 1911 in Westfield, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married Frances Cornelia FARWELL on 29 Jun 1852 in Chautauqua, New York, USA, daughter of Omar FARWELL and Fanny Maria SHEPARD. She was born on 12 Jan 1830 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She died on 19 Jan 1875 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married Adelaide E. Spring Robinson. She was born in 1839. She died in 1920 in Westfield, Chautauqua, New York, USA.
 - ii. Mary Elizabeth Underwood was born on 25 Feb 1825 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died about 1839 in Auburn, Cayuga, New York, USA.
 - iii. Cyrus Underwood was born in 1827 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died in 1901 in Buffalo, Erie, New York, USA. He married Juliette Baines in Buffalo, Erie, New York, USA.
 - iv. James Reuben Underwood was born on 25 Mar 1831 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died about 1833 in Auburn, Cayuga, New York, USA (Fort Hill Cemetery).
 - v. William Underwood was born in 1833 in Auburn, Cayuga, New York, USA. He died in 1908 (Buried in Hope Cemetery Worcester, MA). He married Phebe W. Waite.
 - vi. Lewis W. Underwood was born in 1835 in Auburn, Cayuga, New York, USA. He died on 31 Mar 1899 in Chautauqua, New York, USA.
18. **Omar FARWELL**, son of Samuel FARWELL and Abigail CALEF was born in 1799. He died on 01 Oct 1872 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married **Fanny Maria SHEPARD** on 23 Jan 1827.
19. **Fanny Maria SHEPARD**, daughter of Bohan SHEPARD and Charlotte STANNARD was born on 07 Jun 1801 in Georgia, Franklin, Vermont, USA. She died on 06 Jul 1890 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.

Notes for Omar FARWELL:

Omar was a member of the IOOF

Fanny Maria SHEPARD and Omar FARWELL had the following children:

9.
 - i. Frances Cornelia FARWELL was born on 12 Jan 1830 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She died on 19 Jan 1875 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She married Charles Browning UNDERWOOD on 29 Jun 1852 in Chautauqua, New York, USA, son of Jonas UNDERWOOD and Hannah BROWNING. He was born on 26 May 1829 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 27 Jul 1911 in Westfield, Chautauqua, New York, USA.
 - ii. Charlotte Maria Farwell was born on 22 Oct 1827. She died on 08 May 1880. She married George Gifford.
 - iii. Harriet Louise Farwell. She married Frank Green.
 - iv. Omar S. Farwell was born in 1838. He died in 1911 in Los Angeles, California, USA. He married S. Elizabeth Furguson on 29 Jan 1865 (St. Pauls Church, Mayville, Chautauqua Co. New York). She was born in 1844. She died in 1919 in Los Angeles, California, USA.
20. **Charles Peter BEAUJEAN**, son of Michael Moses BEAUJEAN and Antha Peck was born on 06 Jul 1806 in Durham, Greene, New York, USA. He died on 24 Jun 1878 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married **Zeruah COOK** on 25 Feb 1835 in Windham, Greene, New York, USA.
21. **Zeruah COOK**, daughter of Ichabod COOK and Hannah was born on 13 Aug 1814 in Greene,

New York, USA. She died on 03 Mar 1877 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.

Notes for Charles Peter BEAUJEAN:

This man was the 3rd Charles Peter. His grandfather, b1755, was also Charles Peter when in the US and Pierre Charles when on Guadeloupe. His Uncle was named "Pierre Charles" on Guadeloupe, the French equivalent of Charles Peter.

In 1832 he was a partner with his brother Eusebius in a lumbering operation:

Book Q, page 458 Deeds, Catskill Court House, Catskill, NY, dated April 12 1832, Cornelius B Stimson and Betsy his wife to Eusebius Baujean and Charles P Baujean, Windham. 45 acres, Saw Mill Brrk, McVicker Patent, Lemuel C Stimson's saw mill.

Charles Peter Beaujean III moved to Chautauqua County, NY with his father and brothers about 1839. He was a farmer. The 1850 agricultural census showed that he had 100 improved acres with 63 unimproved. He raised horses, milch cows, cattle, sheep, and swine. He grew corn, oats, and potatoes and produced 1200 pounds of butter and 200 pounds of maple sugar.

Notes for Zeruah COOK:

ZERUIAH / ZERVIAH: (Zeruiah is the original name but in earlier centuries U and V - if not pronounced alike - were often written with the same letter, thus ZERVIAH [zer-VYE-ah or zer-VEE-ah] is also seen.) A ZERUAH was the mother of King Jeroboam I, but the American colonial name seems to be derived from an earlier woman, King David's sister ZERUIAH, mother of Joab, Abishai, and Asahel. Jeroboam's mother's name is derived from the Hebrew for "having a skin disease" (which, one would think, might limit its popularity), while David's sister's name means "YHWH [God] has let flow" (Carol Meyers, Toni Craven and Ross S. Kraemer, eds., *Women and Scripture: A Dictionary of Named and Unnamed Women in the Hebrew Bible, the Apocryphal/Deuterocanonical Books, and the New Testament* (Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 2000), p. 168).

Zerviah Gould, born 15 April 1780, recorded in Cumberland, R.I., was the eighth child of Jabez Gould and Esther Sweetland who were married in Attleboro, 2 September 1766. Zerviah was likely named for her mother's sister, Zerviah Sweetland. Jabez, who was of Wrentham, Mass., at the time of the Revolution, removed to Hallowell, Maine, in 1787, and later settled in Belgrade, Maine. "Sophia" Gould married (intention) 26 April 1808, Fayette, Maine, Aaron Bachelder. In the 1850 census for Fayette, Sophia Bacheller is listed as age 69, born Massachusetts. A wider context of circumstantial evidence points to her being one and the same as Zerviah.

SOPHIA can be pronounced with either long or short "I," depending on the time and the person, so one can see how the name Zerviah might have evolved into Sophia. "Sophia" [Greek for 'wisdom' and very popular from the middle/late eighteenth century] may have struck an individual Zerviah's ear and seemed more fashionable than her own (phonetically somewhat similar) Biblical name.

Context (how time, place, wider cultural, social and/or religious currents, and individual quirks combine) is everything with names. Ultimately, it hinges on that most mysterious factor, individual personal taste of long ago. From NEGHS Weekly June 27, 2012

Zeruah COOK and Charles Peter BEAUJEAN had the following children:

10.
 - i. George Reed BEAUJEAN was born on 16 Feb 1836 in Windham, Greene, New York, USA. He died on 06 Apr 1916 in Buffalo, Erie, New York, USA. He married Eunice Martha KELSEY in 1858 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA, daughter of Elisha KELSEY and Margaret Adams KENYON. She was born on 03 Sep 1829 in Oswego, New York, USA. She died on 12 Feb 1902 in Buffalo, Erie, New York, USA.
 - ii. Horace Moses Beaujean was born on 22 Aug 1837 in Windham, Greene, New York, USA. He died on 08 Aug 1846 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.
 - iii. Henry Cook Beaujean was born on 25 Oct 1846 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He died on 26 Nov 1902 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.
 - iv. Herman Beers Beaujean was born on 28 Dec 1851 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He died on 23 Mar 1922 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He

married Anna Lela Raynor. She was born on 02 Aug 1850 in Westfield, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She died in Mar 1939.

22. **Elisha KELSEY** was born in 1783 in Massachusetts, USA. He died on 13 Feb 1851 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married **Margaret Adams KENYON** on 16 Dec 1811.
23. **Margaret Adams KENYON**, daughter of Gardner KENYON and Mary ADAMS was born on 27 Jul 1788. She died on 08 Feb 1862 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.

Margaret Adams KENYON and Elisha KELSEY had the following children:

11. i. Eunice Martha KELSEY was born on 03 Sep 1829 in Oswego, New York, USA. She died on 12 Feb 1902 in Buffalo, Erie, New York, USA. She married George Reed BEAUJEAN in 1858 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA, son of Charles Peter BEAUJEAN and Zeruah COOK. He was born on 16 Feb 1836 in Windham, Greene, New York, USA. He died on 06 Apr 1916 in Buffalo, Erie, New York, USA.
- ii. Elisha Gardner Kelsey was born on 27 Mar 1813. He died on 08 Feb 1814.
- iii. Elizabeth Mary Kelsey was born on 08 Nov 1814. She died on 20 Nov 1870 in Buffalo, Erie, New York, USA. She married Walter Moore. He was born on 26 Nov 1887.
- iv. Julia Ann Kelsey was born on 27 Aug 1816. She died on 29 May 1859.
- v. Samuel Truman Kelsey was born on 19 Aug 1818. He died on 01 Feb 1889. He married Emerline.
- vi. Eleanor Caroline Kelsey.
- vii. Ruth Adelaide Kelsey was born on 20 Sep 1826. She died on 13 Dec 1905. She married Henry Van Valkenburg. He died on 17 Sep 1871.
24. **Wakeman RIDER**, son of Samuel RIDER and Lucinda CROSBY was born on 02 Oct 1810 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 15 Mar 1891 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married **Hannah E. BATES** on 23 Jan 1833 in New York, USA.
25. **Hannah E. BATES**, daughter of UNK Bates was born on 21 Dec 1811 in Massachusetts, USA. She died on 04 Aug 1890 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA.

Notes for Wakeman RIDER:

Bought substitutes for each son in the Civil War.

RIDER, Brainard M., Litchfield, was born on the farm of 100 acres, where he now lives, January 7, 1848. He married in 1874 Jennie L. Ball, and they have five children: Ruth, Martha, Wakeman, Arthur and H. Daisy. Brainard M. is a son of Wakeman Rider, who was born in this town, and owned a tract of 470 acres. He sent three substitutes to the army in the place of three of his sons. Wakeman Rider was born October 2, 1810, and died March 15, 1891. His wife, Hannah E., was born December 21, 1811, and died August 4, 1890. He was a son of Samuel Rider, who was born in Dutchess county in 1777. In 1795 he came to Litchfield, where but few persons had preceded him. By patient industry he secured a good home and died April 8, 1864, aged eighty-six years. His wife, Lucinda (Crosby) Rider, has since died. *History of Herkimer County by George A. Hardin and Frank H. Willard, published in 1893*

Notes for Hannah E. BATES:

Member of Church of Jerusalem Hil

Hannah E. BATES and Wakeman RIDER had the following children:

12. i. William A. RIDER was born on 30 Jan 1836 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 02 Feb 1923 in Nodaway, Adams, Iowa, USA. He married Caroline D. SLADE on 30 Jan 1860 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA, daughter of Samuel SLADE and Elsa Alford. She was born on 25 Jul 1835 in New York, USA. She died on 05 Dec 1870 in Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Helen T. Adams after 1871. She was born in 1841. She died in 1923.
- ii. Joseph Crosby Rider was born on 03 Oct 1833 in New York, USA. He died after

1910 in Oneida, New York, USA. He married C. Leneina.

- iii. Caroline E. Rider was born on 27 Feb 1838 in Paris, Oneida, New York, USA. She died on 05 Aug 1910. She married Philo Prior. He was born on 26 Nov 1839. He died on 31 Dec 1892 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA.
 - iv. Samuel Gilbert Rider was born on 03 Apr 1840 (23 April 1899). He married Mary Tompkins.
 - v. Nelson Catlin Rider was born on 23 Jul 1842 in Paris, Oneida, New York, USA. He died on 13 Oct 1911. He married Augusta Lovina Hadley on 22 Mar 1865 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. She was born on 27 May 1844. She died in 1905.
 - vi. Julia Lucinda Rider was born on 27 Jan 1845. She died on 20 Nov 1891. She married William E. Catlin.
 - vii. Brainard M. Rider was born on 07 Jan 1848 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Jennie L. Ball in 1874.
 - viii. Lewis K. Rider was born on 14 Oct 1851 in Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 11 Feb 1864 (At 12 years of age).
26. **Samuel SLADE**, son of Anthony Slade and Julia Buffington was born on 07 May 1809 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 25 Dec 1903 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married **Elsa Alford** in 1834.
27. **Elsa Alford**, daughter of Brewster Alford and Delana was born on 08 Oct 1816 in Columbia, New York, USA. She died on 29 Jan 1899 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA.

Notes for Samuel SLADE:

Obituary in Rome, NY "Sentinel" Jan 4, 1904

Elsa Alford and Samuel SLADE had the following children:

- 13.
 - i. Caroline D. SLADE was born on 25 Jul 1835 in New York, USA. She died on 05 Dec 1870 in Herkimer, New York, USA. She married William A. RIDER on 30 Jan 1860 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA, son of Wakeman RIDER and Hannah E. BATES. He was born on 30 Jan 1836 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 02 Feb 1923 in Nodaway, Adams, Iowa, USA.
 - ii. Esther A. Slade was born in Jul 1840 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. She died after 1920. She married Alonzo Miller in 1869.
 - iii. George S. Slade was born about 1845 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.
 - iv. Samuel A. Slade was born on 15 Aug 1847. He died after 1930 in Winfield, Herkimer, New York, USA (03 Aug 1938). He married Mary Wilcox.
28. **Thomas GOODIER**, son of Reverend Aaron GOODIER and Sarah HAYWOOD was born on 19 Oct 1794 in Newton, Cheshire, England. He died in 1873 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married **Polly D. MUNN**.
29. **Polly D. MUNN**, daughter of Elijah Munn and Martha Munn was born in 1796 in Massachusetts, USA. She died on 19 Aug 1854 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.

Polly D. MUNN and Thomas GOODIER had the following children:

- 14.
 - i. William M. GOODIER was born in Jan 1830 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 08 Nov 1864 in Fort Monroe, Hampton, Virginia, USA. He married Sarah SCHNEIDER in 1859, daughter of George SCHNEIDER and Magdalena SCHNEIDER. She was born in 1837 in Lower Alsace, France. She died on 08 Feb 1873 in Oneida, New York, USA.
 - ii. Philenda Goodier was born in 1818. She died in 1888. She married Henry Carran.
 - iii. Betsy Goodier was born in 1820. She married Charles Wilcox.
 - iv. Elijah Goodier was born on 17 Jan 1821. He died on 02 Feb 1890 in Ellsworth,

-
- Pierce, Wisconsin, USA. He married Margaret Howe in 1845 in New York, USA.
- v. George G. Goodier was born on 14 Jan 1823. He died on 04 Feb 1886. He married Rachel L. Chapman. She was born on 06 Nov 1822. She died on 26 Sep 1880.
 - vi. John Goodier was born in Feb 1825. He died on 10 Mar 1825.
 - vii. Martha Goodier was born in 1826. She married Francis Symonds.
 - viii. Thomas Goodier was born in 1828. He died in 1867. He married Maunda Nailor.
 - ix. Edwin Goodier was born on 13 Jun 1833. He died on 24 May 1899. He married Lyda R. Brigham on 01 Feb 1854.
 - x. Charles Haywood Goodier was born in 1835. He died in 1907. He married Mary Elizabeth Pomeroy on 31 Oct 1866 in Burlingame, Osage, Kansas, USA.
 - xi. James Goodier was born in 1837. He married H. Maria Castle.
 - xii. Henry Goodier was born in 1840. He died in 1910. He married Smith.
30. **George SCHNEIDER** was born about 1792 in Alsace, France. He died on 12 Feb 1866 in Oneida, New York, USA (Buried in White Lake Cemetery). He married **Magdalena SCHNEIDER** in Alsace, France.
31. **Magdalena SCHNEIDER** was born in 1799 in Alsace, France. She died in 1871 in Oneida, New York, USA (Buried in White Lake Cemetery).

Magdalena SCHNEIDER and George SCHNEIDER had the following children:

- 15.
 - i. Sarah SCHNEIDER was born in 1837 in Lower Alsace, France. She died on 08 Feb 1873 in Oneida, New York, USA. She married William M. GOODIER in 1859, son of Thomas GOODIER and Polly D. MUNN. He was born in Jan 1830 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 08 Nov 1864 in Fort Monroe, Hampton, Virginia, USA. She married William H. Williams about 1867 in New York, USA.
 - ii. George Schneider was born in 1828 in Lower Alsace, France.
 - iii. Magdalena Schneider was born in 1826.
 - iv. Phillip Schneider was born in 1840 in Lower Alsace, France.

Generation 6

32. **Reuben UNDERWOOD**, son of Jonathan UNDERWOOD Jr. and Lydia MUZZEY was born on 09 Jun 1751 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 20 Nov 1830 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Sybil WHITTEMORE** on 03 Feb 1791 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
33. **Sybil WHITTEMORE**, daughter of Jeremiah WHITTEMORE and Mary CARTER was born on 17 Jun 1758 in Weston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 13 Aug 1848 in Auburn, Cayuga, New York, USA (Forest Lawn, Fort Hill Cemetery).

Notes for Sybil WHITTEMORE:

Buried at Fort Hill Cemetery: Underwood Sybil Age - 90 Date Died - 8/13/1848 Location : Forest Lawn 11 - 17 65

Sybil WHITTEMORE and Reuben UNDERWOOD had the following children:

- 16.
 - i. Jonas UNDERWOOD was born on 11 Mar 1797 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 05 Jan 1864 in Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married Hannah BROWNING on 23 May 1824 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of James Browning and Elizabeth Estabrook. She was born on 22 Apr 1800 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died in 1885 in Chautauqua, New York, USA.
 - ii. Amos Underwood was born on 22 Dec 1791 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 23 Jun 1846 in Auburn, Cayuga, New York, USA. He married Mehetable White on 23 Oct 1814 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iii. Eunice Underwood was born on 19 Mar 1793 in Spencer, Worcester,

-
- Massachusetts, USA. She died on 27 May 1875 in Chautauqua, New York, USA.
- iv. Jonas Underwood was born on 12 May 1795 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 16 Apr 1796 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
 - v. Sybil Underwood was born on 11 Mar 1797 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 14 Oct 1872 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She married Josiah Green on 02 Oct 1821 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 28 Dec 1876.
 - vi. Cyrus Underwood was born on 16 Sep 1801 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 12 Oct 1881 in Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married Emeline Waite on 17 Nov 1824. She was born on 29 Dec 1800 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 08 Mar 1867 in Chautauqua, New York, USA.
 - vii. Jeremiah Underwood was born on 04 Sep 1803 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 24 Nov 1804 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
34. **James Browning** was born on 05 May 1758 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died in 1821 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Elizabeth Estabrook** on 27 Nov 1783.
35. **Elizabeth Estabrook**, daughter of Daniel Estabrook was born on 16 Jul 1758 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for James Browning:

James Browning turned out at the Lexington Alarm and was a corporal in Capt David Bent's Company at Burgoyne. He later served as a Lieutenant in the Worcester County regiment in 1780

Elizabeth Estabrook and James Browning had the following children:

- 17.
 - i. Hannah BROWNING was born on 22 Apr 1800 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died in 1885 in Chautauqua, New York, USA. She married Jonas UNDERWOOD on 23 May 1824 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA, son of Reuben UNDERWOOD and Sybil WHITTEMORE. He was born on 11 Mar 1797 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 05 Jan 1864 in Chautauqua, New York, USA.
 - ii. Elizabeth Browning was born on 14 Nov 1784 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iii. Sophia Browning was born on 16 Jan 1786 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iv. Hannah Browning was born on 12 May 1787 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 14 Aug 1800 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
 - v. James Browning was born on 04 Feb 1789 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
 - vi. Alice Browning was born on 15 Jan 1791 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She married Willard Moore on 28 Nov 1816.
 - vii. Daniel Browning was born on 13 Feb 1792 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
 - viii. Charles Browning was born on 07 Feb 1796 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 17 Aug 1800 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
 - ix. Rebecca Browning was born on 10 Jan 1798 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
 - x. Charles Browning was born on 17 Sep 1801 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
36. **Samuel FARWELL**, son of Abraham FARWELL and Priscilla THURSTON was born on 10 Nov 1772 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 16 Mar 1805. He married **Abigail CALEF** on 24 Dec 1795.

-
37. **Abigail CALEF**, daughter of Stephen CALEF and Anna STEARNS was born on 02 Aug 1770.

Abigail CALEF and Samuel FARWELL had the following children:

18.
 - i. Omar FARWELL was born in 1799. He died on 01 Oct 1872 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married Fanny Maria SHEPARD on 23 Jan 1827, daughter of Bohan SHEPARD and Charlotte STANNARD. She was born on 07 Jun 1801 in Georgia, Franklin, Vermont, USA. She died on 06 Jul 1890 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.
 - ii. Samuel Farwell.
 - iii. Ezra Farwell was born on 08 Nov 1797.
 - iv. Osman Farwell was born about 1802 in Massachusetts, USA. He died in St Lawrence, New York, USA. He married Sarah Greenleaf in Fairfax, Franklin, Vermont, USA.
 - v. Betsy Farwell.
 - vi. Abigail Farwell.
38. **Bohan SHEPARD**, son of John SHEPARD and Elizabeth SACKETT was born on 15 Jul 1769 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 20 Jan 1833 in Norfolk, St Lawrence, New York, USA. He married **Charlotte STANNARD** on 22 Jun 1794 in West Haven, Rutland, Vermont, USA.
39. **Charlotte STANNARD** was born on 23 Nov 1774 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. She died on 02 Oct 1865 in Norfolk, St Lawrence, New York, USA.

Charlotte STANNARD and Bohan SHEPARD had the following children:

19.
 - i. Fanny Maria SHEPARD was born on 07 Jun 1801 in Georgia, Franklin, Vermont, USA. She died on 06 Jul 1890 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She married Omar FARWELL on 23 Jan 1827, son of Samuel FARWELL and Abigail CALEF. He was born in 1799. He died on 01 Oct 1872 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.
 - ii. Harriet Shepard was born on 22 Oct 1795 in Georgia, Franklin, Vermont, USA.
 - iii. Julia Shepard was born on 05 Jun 1797 in West Haven, Rutland, Vermont, USA.
 - iv. Eliza Swift Shepard was born on 16 Sep 1799 in Georgia, Franklin, Vermont, USA.
 - v. Chauncey Langdon Shepard was born on 27 Mar 1803 in St Albans, Franklin, Vermont, USA.
 - vi. George Washington Shepard was born on 04 Jun 1805 in St Albans, Franklin, Vermont, USA.
 - vii. Charlotte Sarah Shepard was born on 12 May 1807 in St Albans, Franklin, Vermont, USA.
 - viii. Charles Shepard was born on 07 Mar 1810 in St Albans, Franklin, Vermont, USA.
 - ix. Harriet Betsey Shepard was born on 13 Mar 1812 in St Albans, Franklin, Vermont, USA.
 - x. Bohan Sackett Shepard was born on 03 Mar 1814 in St Albans, Franklin, Vermont, USA.
 - xi. Edward Merritt Shepard was born on 30 Apr 1816 in St Albans, Franklin, Vermont, USA.
 - xii. Cordelia Maria Shepard was born on 14 Feb 1819 in St Albans, Franklin, Vermont, USA.
40. **Michael Moses BEAUJEAN**, son of Charles Peter BEAUJEAN and Anna A. Kimberly was born on 05 Sep 1780 in Roxbury, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. He died on 14 Apr 1877 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married **Anthia Peck** on 05 Sep 1805 in Greene, New York, USA.

-
41. **Antha Peck** was born on 16 Mar 1778 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. She died in 1861 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.

Notes for Michael Moses BEAUJEAN:

Michael left everything in his will to his grandson George Reed Beaujean. This did not please his sons especially George's father who left George nothing when he died a year later

Antha Peck and Michael Moses BEAUJEAN had the following children:

20. i. Charles Peter BEAUJEAN was born on 06 Jul 1806 in Durham, Greene, New York, USA. He died on 24 Jun 1878 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married Zeruah COOK on 25 Feb 1835 in Windham, Greene, New York, USA, daughter of Ichabod COOK and Hannah. She was born on 13 Aug 1814 in Greene, New York, USA. She died on 03 Mar 1877 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.
- ii. Eusebius Beaujean was born on 04 Oct 1807 in Windham, Greene, New York, USA. He died on 06 May 1861 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married Cynthia Nevin on 12 Mar 1834 in Windham, Greene, New York, USA. She was born in 1808 in Greene, New York, USA.
- iii. David Beaujean was born on 23 Apr 1810 in Windham, Greene, New York, USA. He died on 23 Oct 1889 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married Hannah Sutherd on 23 Jun 1831. She was born in 1811 in Albany, New York, USA. She died in 1880 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.

Notes for David Beaujean:

aka David

Notes for Hannah Sutherd:

aka Swetland or Southerd

- iv. Olive Beaujean was born on 12 Dec 1813 in Windham, Greene, New York, USA. She died on 06 Dec 1898 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She married White in Windham, Greene, New York, USA.
 - v. infant Beaujean was born on 20 May 1812 in Durham, Greene, New York, USA. He died on 03 Aug 1812 in Durham, Greene, New York, USA.
 - vi. Sarah Ann Beaujean was born on 16 Sep 1820 in Durham, Greene, New York, USA. She died in Jan 1931 in Durham, Greene, New York, USA.
42. **Ichabod COOK**, son of Amos Cook and Jane Bailey was born on 03 Jun 1792. He died on 23 Oct 1866 in Ashland, Greene, New York, USA. He married **Hannah**.
43. **Hannah**. She died in 1815 in Ashland, Greene, New York, USA.

Hannah and Ichabod COOK had the following children:

21. i. Zeruah COOK was born on 13 Aug 1814 in Greene, New York, USA. She died on 03 Mar 1877 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She married Charles Peter BEAUJEAN on 25 Feb 1835 in Windham, Greene, New York, USA, son of Michael Moses BEAUJEAN and Antha Peck. He was born on 06 Jul 1806 in Durham, Greene, New York, USA. He died on 24 Jun 1878 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.
 - ii. Betsy Cook was born about 1815. She died about 1827 in Ashland, Greene, New York, USA.
46. **Gardner KENYON**, son of Abiel KENYON was born on 18 Apr 1753. He died on 30 Mar 1813. He married **Mary ADAMS** about 1779.
47. **Mary ADAMS** was born on 05 Jan 1762. She died in May 1842 in Westfield, Chautauqua, New York, USA.

Notes for Gardner KENYON:

Served in the War of 1812 in the 2nd Regiment (Dutton's), New York Militia. He was a private.

Mary ADAMS and Gardner KENYON had the following children:

23. i. Margaret Adams KENYON was born on 27 Jul 1788. She died on 08 Feb 1862 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She married Elisha KELSEY on 16 Dec 1811. He was born in 1783 in Massachusetts, USA. He died on 13 Feb 1851 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.
- ii. John Kenyon was born on 26 Aug 1780.
- iii. Lucreta Kenyon was born on 16 Dec 1781.
- iv. Elisha Kenyon was born on 15 Feb 1783. He died on 21 Mar 1783.
- v. Enoch Kenyon was born on 28 Feb 1784. He married Catherine Strom on 20 Jan 1828.
- vi. Elisha A. Kenyon was born on 12 Aug 1786.
- vii. Richard Kenyon was born on 07 Dec 1790. He married Harriett Dean. He married Mary Ann Dean. He married Harriet Van Valkenburg.
- viii. Gardner Kenyon Jr. was born on 15 Mar 1793. He died on 26 Jul 1814.

Notes for Gardner Kenyon Jr.:

Fought in the War of 1812 and was killed in 1814. His brothers Enoch and Richard as well as his sister Margaret kelsey (wife of Elisha) claimed his Land Warrant Bounty

- ix. Jemma Kenyon was born on 18 May 1795. She died on 09 Nov 1796.
- x. David Kenyon was born on 19 Apr 1797. He died on 17 Feb 1798.
- xi. James Kenyon was born on 25 Feb 1799. He died on 03 Apr 1813.
- xii. Phyletta Kenyon was born on 26 Mar 1801. She married Hampson Stevens.
- xiii. Henry W. Kenyon was born on 22 Aug 1803. He died on 30 Jul 1834. He married Mary Sharpe in 1830.
48. **Samuel RIDER**, son of Reuben RIDER and Prudence was born about 10 Dec 1777 in Dutchess, New York, USA. He died on 08 Apr 1864 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married **Lucinda CROSBY** in 1805.
49. **Lucinda CROSBY**, daughter of Joseph CROSBY and Abigail PADDOCK was born on 21 Jan 1785 in Dutchess, New York, USA. She died on 08 Apr 1868 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.

Notes for Samuel RIDER:

Samuel helped organize the 1st Universalist Church in March 1838

No. 61.

IN SENATE,

March 21, 1838.

REPORT

Of the Commissioners of the Land-Office, on the petition of Samuel Rider.

The Commissioners of the Land-Office, to whom was referred by the Senate, the petition of **Samuel Rider**,

Respectfully Report:

The petitioner represents that in 1811 **Reuben Rider, the father of the petitioner**, purchased of E. & E. Judd a part of lot No. 28 in the FreeMason's patent in the town of Litchfield, in the county of Herkimer, and that subsequently to the death of said Reuben Rider, the petitioner became the owner of said land; that about 1816 or 1817 the Legislature of this State declared by law that said

lot 28, and also lot 64 in the same patent, were the property of the people of this State, having escheated on the attainder of John Weatherhead, and that unless the petitioner and others, who then claimed to own parts of said lots under titles derived from one Henry Platner, should, within nine months, purchase said lands from the State, the same would be sold to strangers. That the petitioner accordingly, on the 4th of Nov. 1818, purchased his said farm of the Surveyor-General, at the price of \$286.55, which sum was paid and secured by the petitioner. He now represents that the State, at the time of said sale by the Surveyor-General, had no title to said lands; that he acquired nothing by the purchase of the State, and that his prior title was perfectly good. He represents that it was lately decided by the supreme court, in an ejectment pending therein, that the State had no evidence of title to said lots: the petitioner therefore asks that said money, with interest and damages, may be refunded [Senate No. 61.] A

to him, and for such other and further relief as shall be agreeable to equity and good conscience.

It is true, as alleged in the petition, that the State has asserted an absolute and unqualified title to the land in question. This may be seen by the acts passed April 15, 1817, (Laws of that year, p. 284,) April 3, 1818, (Laws of that year, p. 69,) February 19, 1819, (Laws of that year, p. 27.) Upon the same assumption the farm now claimed by the petitioner was sold and conveyed to him by the Surveyor-General, on the fourth of November, 1818, at which time the sum of forty-eight dollars and fifty-five cents was paid by the petitioner, as a part of the purchase money, and a mortgage upon the said land given for the balance. Upon this mortgage a payment of seventy-two dollars and seventy cents was made, on the 14th of March 1822, and residue still remains due and unpaid.

The Commissioners beg leave to refer to two reports, (Senate Documents of 1836, Nos. 91, 92,) for a full exposition of the title to these lots, and to state that they have no additional information to communicate, except that an action of ejectment was commenced in 1836, by John C. Underwood, against Alanson Townsend to recover a part of said lot 64; that on trial Townsend set up, in defence, a title under the State, and which he proved. The only question then was as to the validity of the title of the State. This depended upon proof of the deed from McDougall & Kane to Weatherhead, which is mentioned in the reports referred to. No proof was given of that deed, nor are the Commissioners aware that any can be obtained. They have no doubt such a deed was executed by McDougall & Kane, but they do not know any way in which legal evidence of it can be furnished. A verdict on said trial was rendered in favor of the plaintiff, a bill of exceptions being taken on the part of the defendant, but judgment was rendered by the supreme court at July term, 1837, for the plaintiff.

Which is respectfully submitted,

Albany, 20th March, 1838.

SAM'L BEARDSLEY, Attorney-General. JOHN A. DIX, Secretary of State. A. C. FLAGG, Comptroller. G. H. BARSTOW, Treasurer. O. L. HOLLEY, Surveyor-Gen.

Lucinda CROSBY and Samuel RIDER had the following children:

24.
 - i. Wakeman RIDER was born on 02 Oct 1810 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 15 Mar 1891 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Hannah E. BATES on 23 Jan 1833 in New York, USA. She was born on 21 Dec 1811 in Massachusetts, USA. She died on 04 Aug 1890 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA.
 - ii. Julia Ann Rider. She married Knight.
 - iii. William Rider. He died in Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Jeanette Randall.
- Notes for William Rider:
Buried in the Jerusalem Hill Cemetery in Litchfield, Herkimer Co., NY
- iv. Emily Rider. She married Randall.

50. **UNK Bates** was born in Connecticut, USA.

UNK Bates had the following child:

-
25. i. Hannah E. BATES was born on 21 Dec 1811 in Massachusetts, USA. She died on 04 Aug 1890 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. She married Wakeman RIDER on 23 Jan 1833 in New York, USA, son of Samuel RIDER and Lucinda CROSBY. He was born on 02 Oct 1810 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 15 Mar 1891 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA.
52. **Anthony Slade**, son of Henry SLADE and Naomi CHASE was born on 18 Oct 1779 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 19 Feb 1853 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married **Julia Buffington**.
53. **Julia Buffington** was born in 1787 in Massachusetts, USA. She died between 1850-1860 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.

Julia Buffington and Anthony Slade had the following child:

26. i. Samuel SLADE was born on 07 May 1809 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 25 Dec 1903 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Elsa Alford in 1834, daughter of Brewster Alford and Delana. She was born on 08 Oct 1816 in Columbia, New York, USA. She died on 29 Jan 1899 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA.
54. **Brewster Alford**, son of Asahel ALFORD and Lydia Brewster was born on 14 Jan 1789 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 14 Feb 1830 in Columbia, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married **Delana**.
55. **Delana** was born in 1796 in Massachusetts, USA.

Delana and Brewster Alford had the following children:

27. i. Elsa Alford was born on 08 Oct 1816 in Columbia, New York, USA. She died on 29 Jan 1899 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. She married Samuel SLADE in 1834, son of Anthony Slade and Julia Buffington. He was born on 07 May 1809 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 25 Dec 1903 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA.
- ii. Clarinda Alford was born about 1812 in Columbia, Herkimer, New York, USA. She married Tyler.
- iii. George C. Alford was born about 1821 in Columbia, Herkimer, New York, USA.
- iv. Edward Alford was born about 1826 in Columbia, Herkimer, New York, USA.
56. **Reverend Aaron GOODIER**, son of Thomas GOODIER and Betty HOWARD was born on 02 Nov 1773 in Newton, Cheshire, England. He died on 09 Mar 1849 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married **Sarah HAYWOOD** on 03 Jun 1793 in Manchester, Lancashire, England (Cathedral).
57. **Sarah HAYWOOD** was born in 1776. She died on 27 Nov 1833 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.

Notes for Reverend Aaron GOODIER:

Immigrated from Liverpool 18 March 1794

Aaron organized the Methodist Episcopal Church at Cedar Lake 1804

Sarah HAYWOOD and Reverend Aaron GOODIER had the following children:

28. i. Thomas GOODIER was born on 19 Oct 1794 in Newton, Cheshire, England. He died in 1873 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Polly D. MUNN, daughter of Elijah Munn and Martha Munn. She was born in 1796 in Massachusetts, USA. She died on 19 Aug 1854 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Eunice. She was born in 1797. She died on 23 Jul 1869.
- ii. Polly Goodier was born on 07 May 1796. She died in 1890. She married Nathaniel Smith on 20 Feb 1823 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.
- iii. John Goodier was born on 14 Feb 1798 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Nancy Ann Wilcox in 1820.
- iv. Betsy Goodier was born on 14 Dec 1799. She died on 16 Jan 1883. She married Joseph Leach on 01 Mar 1829.

-
- v. Sarah Goodier was born on 21 Jan 1802. She married Joel Wadsworth in 1830.
 - vi. Aaron Goodier was born on 01 May 1804. He died on 28 Aug 1886. He married Abigail Kendall on 13 Mar 1827.
 - vii. George Goodier was born on 14 Aug 1808. He died in 1891. He married Martha Leach on 06 Oct 1837. He married Betsy Leach. He married Mary A. Lane.
 - viii. Samuel Goodier was born on 13 Nov 1810. He died on 28 May 1884. He married Hester Ann Wadsworth on 16 May 1843. She was born on 11 Aug 1810. She died on 20 Aug 1884.
 - ix. Hester Ann Goodier was born on 11 May 1814.
 - x. William H. Goodier was born on 19 Dec 1816. He died on 27 Jun 1820.
 - xi. Jonathan Goodier was born on 06 Feb 1822. He died on 31 Jul 1910 in Utica, Oneida, New York, USA. He married Clarissa Sill Treadway on 12 Aug 1851 in Middletown, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. She was born in Middletown, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
 - xii. Henry Goodier was born on 10 Jul 1806. He died on 29 Aug 1886. He married Elizabeth Clark.
58. **Elijah Munn**, son of Reuben Munn was born about 07 Aug 1772. He died on 26 Feb 1853 in Herkimer, New York, USA (Cedar Lake). He married **Martha Munn**.
59. **Martha Munn** was born about 1775. She died on 08 Mar 1826 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer , New York, USA.
- Martha Munn and Elijah Munn had the following children:
- 29. i. Polly D. MUNN was born in 1796 in Massachusetts, USA. She died on 19 Aug 1854 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. She married Thomas GOODIER, son of Reverend Aaron GOODIER and Sarah HAYWOOD. He was born on 19 Oct 1794 in Newton, Cheshire, England. He died in 1873 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.
 - ii. Julius Munn was born in 1812. He died on 12 Jul 1820 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer , New York, USA.

Generation 7

- 64. **Jonathan UNDERWOOD Jr.**, son of Jonathan UNDERWOOD Sr. and Ruth HOLLAND was born on 26 Jan 1716 in Lexington, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 29 Jan 1804 in Wayland, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Lydia MUZZEY** on 04 Jun 1744 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- 65. **Lydia MUZZEY**, daughter of Joseph MUZZEY and Patience RICE was born on 07 Feb 1725 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 09 Apr 1766 in Weston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Jonathan UNDERWOOD Jr.:

Jonathan was in the First Foot Company in Sudbury as a corporal in April 1757 under the command of Capt. Moses Maynard. Jonathan Underwood of Sudbury enlisted 6 April, 1759. in" Col. Elisha Jones's regiment. This was in the French and Indian Wars.

Notes for Lydia MUZZEY:

She is buried in the Weston Central cemetery which is also called the Farmers Burying ground.

Lydia MUZZEY and Jonathan UNDERWOOD Jr. had the following children:

- 32. i. Reuben UNDERWOOD was born on 09 Jun 1751 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 20 Nov 1830 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He married Sybil WHITTEMORE on 03 Feb 1791 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Jeremiah WHITTEMORE and Mary CARTER. She was born on 17 Jun 1758 in Weston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 13 Aug 1848 in Auburn, Cayuga, New York, USA (Forest Lawn, Fort Hill Cemetery). He married Eunice Livermore on 02 Nov 1773 in Weston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA (by Samuel Woodward, Minister of the Gospel),

daughter of Jonas Livermore and Elizabeth Rice. She died on 17 Jul 1790 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

- ii. Kezia Underwood was born on 04 Aug 1746 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 09 Jan 1836.
 - iii. Jonathan Underwood was born on 13 Dec 1748 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 09 Jun 1811. He married Mary Revere on 03 Feb 1780 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iv. Samuel Underwood was born on 14 Nov 1753 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 04 Oct 1776.
 - v. Jonas Underwood was born on 26 Dec 1755 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - vi. Lydia Underwood was born on 26 Feb 1758 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died in Jul 1842 in Wayland, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Thomas Pierce Jr. on 13 Feb 1783 in Weston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Silas Whetcomb on 10 Dec 1780.
 - vii. Joseph Underwood was born on 25 Mar 1760 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 29 Aug 1778.
 - viii. Benjamin Underwood was born on 25 Mar 1760 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - ix. Sarah Underwood was born on 27 May 1762 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 25 Jul 1823. She married Benjamin Gleason on 24 Feb 1785.
 - x. Mary Molly Underwood was born on 25 Aug 1764 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
66. **Jeremiah WHITTEMORE**, son of Jeremiah WHITTEMORE and Patience REED was born on 19 Aug 1723 in Concord, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 14 May 1803 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary CARTER** on 02 Jun 1748 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
67. **Mary CARTER**, daughter of Daniel CARTER and Sarah Center was born on 09 Mar 1726 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 19 Jul 1802 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.

Mary CARTER and Jeremiah WHITTEMORE had the following children:

- 33. i. Sybil WHITTEMORE was born on 17 Jun 1758 in Weston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 13 Aug 1848 in Auburn, Cayuga, New York, USA (Forest Lawn, Fort Hill Cemetery). She married Reuben UNDERWOOD on 03 Feb 1791 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA, son of Jonathan UNDERWOOD Jr. and Lydia MUZZEY. He was born on 09 Jun 1751 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 20 Nov 1830 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Asa Whittemore was born on 10 Nov 1749. He married Lucy Muzzy on 02 Mar 1775.
- iii. Amos Whittemore was born in May 1751. He died in Sep 1751.
- iv. Mary Whittemore was born on 02 Dec 1752. She married Nathan Wright on 26 Oct 1779.
- v. Reuben Whittemore was born on 29 Apr 1754.
- vi. Tamar Whittemore was born on 08 Jun 1756.
- vii. Aaron Whittemore was born on 01 Mar 1762 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- viii. Esther Whittemore was born on 28 Dec 1764 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- ix. Jeremiah Whittemore was born on 21 Feb 1766 in Spencer, Worcester,

Massachusetts, USA.

- x. Sarah Whittemore was born on 16 Feb 1768 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.

70. **Daniel Estabrook.**

Daniel Estabrook had the following child:

- 35. i. Elizabeth Estabrook was born on 16 Jul 1758 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She married James Browning on 27 Nov 1783. He was born on 05 May 1758 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died in 1821 in Rutland, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.

72. **Abraham FARWELL**, son of Deacon Samuel FARWELL and Elizabeth MOORS was born on 18 Aug 1743 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 26 Aug 1829 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Priscilla THURSTON** in Jul 1770.

73. **Priscilla THURSTON**, daughter of John THURSTON and Hepzibah BURPEE was born about 1751 in Rowley, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 30 Dec 1837 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.

Priscilla THURSTON and Abraham FARWELL had the following children:

- 36. i. Samuel FARWELL was born on 10 Nov 1772 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 16 Mar 1805. He married Abigail CALEF on 24 Dec 1795, daughter of Stephen CALEF and Anna STEARNS. She was born on 02 Aug 1770.
- ii. Hepzibah Farwell was born on 15 Oct 1770 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 15 Oct 1811 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She married Simeon Farwell on 28 May 1793, son of Daniel Farwell and Sybil Page. He was born on 11 Oct 1766 in Townsend, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 31 Aug 1808 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Abraham Farwell was born on 16 Aug 1774 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Josiah Farwell was born on 09 Feb 1777 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- v. Abel Farwell was born on 11 Feb 1780 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 26 May 1854 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- vi. Miriam T. Farwell was born on 09 May 1782 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 22 Oct 1806 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- vii. Levi Farwell was born on 19 Oct 1784 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 27 May 1844 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- viii. Joseph Farwell was born on 22 Jan 1787 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 20 Apr 1836 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- ix. Susanna Farwell was born in 1789 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.

74. **Stephen CALEF**, son of Peter Calef and Sarah Foster was born on 15 Mar 1735 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Anna STEARNS** on 22 May 1755.

75. **Anna STEARNS** was born on 20 Feb 1737.

Notes for Stephen CALEF:

CALEF, STEPHEN

Ancestor #: A018285

Service: MASSACHUSETTS Rank: SERGEANT

Birth: 3-15-1734 WALTHAM MASSACHUSETTS

Death: 1814 WESTMINSTER MASSACHUSETTS

Service Description:

1) CAPT.ELISHA JACKSON,MAJ.BRIDGE

Anna STEARNS and Stephen CALEF had the following child:

- 37. i. Abigail CALEF was born on 02 Aug 1770. She married Samuel FARWELL on 24 Dec 1795, son of Abraham FARWELL and Priscilla THURSTON. He was born on 10 Nov 1772 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 16 Mar 1805. She married Christopher Tiffany.
- 76. **John SHEPARD**, son of Deacon John SHEPARD and Elizabeth NOBLE was born on 08 Nov 1733 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died about 1817 in Hebron, Washington, New York, USA. He married **Elizabeth SACKETT** on 06 Mar 1755 in Westfield, Chautauqua, New York, USA.
- 77. **Elizabeth SACKETT**, daughter of Benoni SACKETT and Mindwell Smith was born on 13 Sep 1734 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 12 Nov 1793 in Hebron, Washington, New York, USA.

Elizabeth SACKETT and John SHEPARD had the following children:

- 38. i. Bohan SHEPARD was born on 15 Jul 1769 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 20 Jan 1833 in Norfolk, St Lawrence, New York, USA. He married Charlotte STANNARD on 22 Jun 1794 in West Haven, Rutland, Vermont, USA. She was born on 23 Nov 1774 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. She died on 02 Oct 1865 in Norfolk, St Lawrence, New York, USA.
- ii. John Shepard was born on 09 Sep 1755 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Grace Shepard was born on 28 Dec 1756 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Lucretia Shepard was born on 16 Feb 1758 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- v. Dolly Shepard was born on 24 May 1760 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- vi. Silas Shepard was born on 13 Sep 1761 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- vii. Walter Shepard was born on 31 Mar 1763 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- viii. Lydia Shepard was born on 01 Jul 1764 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- ix. Betsey Shepard was born on 13 Jul 1766 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- x. Edward Shepard was born on 22 Nov 1767 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- xi. Diana Shepard was born on 06 Feb 1771 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- xii. Electa Shepard was born on 21 Nov 1772 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- xiii. Polly Shepard was born on 25 Nov 1774 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- 78. **Samuel STANNARD**, son of Josiah STANNARD and Jemima POST was born on 06 Jan 1750 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He died in Rutland, Vermont, USA. He married **Jemina WILCOX** in 1770.
- 79. **Jemina WILCOX**, daughter of Daniel Wilcox and Hannah Buell was born on 24 Feb 1745 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

Notes for Samuel STANNARD:

Sgt. Samuel Stannard served in Capt. Nathaniel Tuttle's company at the siege of Boston. He enlisted for the war, 1777, and was at Germantown, Valley Forge and Monmouth. He died at Fair Haven, Vt., 1815, aged sixty-six.

Jemina WILCOX and Samuel STANNARD had the following child:

39. i. Charlotte STANNARD was born on 23 Nov 1774 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. She died on 02 Oct 1865 in Norfolk, St Lawrence, New York, USA. She married Bohan SHEPARD on 22 Jun 1794 in West Haven, Rutland, Vermont, USA, son of John SHEPARD and Elizabeth SACKETT. He was born on 15 Jul 1769 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 20 Jan 1833 in Norfolk, St Lawrence, New York, USA.
80. **Charles Peter BEAUJEAN**, son of Charles BEAUJEAN and Mary Dubec was born in 1755 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 03 Oct 1799 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe (Champ d'Arbaud Street). He married **Anna A. Kimberly** on 13 May 1779 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA.
81. **Anna A. Kimberly**, daughter of Jedidiah Kimberly and Elizabeth Marsh was born in 1759 in Roxbury, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. She died on 14 Sep 1844 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.

Notes for Charles Peter BEAUJEAN:

Charles Peter Beaujean (aka Pierre Charles Beaujean on Guadeloupe) was born in Boston but after the revolution divided his adult life between New England and Guadeloupe. He had married Anna Kimberly in 1779 who bore him 3 children in New England. But he later married Lucy (aka Lucie in Guadeloupe) Snow in Boston MA 1784 and again in a Catholic ceremony in his father's hometown of Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe in 1787. Lucy bore him 4 sons in Guadeloupe, two died in infancy. In the 1787 burial record of his son Jean Baptiste, he is described as a Negociant - a businessman. Widow Lucy returned to Newburyport, Essex, MA, where his probate was recorded on 6 Aug 1800 and 9 Oct 1800. Her surviving two sons were assigned guardians.

Anna Kimberly and her son Michael Moses Beaujean later moved to Greene County, NY and finally Chatauqua County, New York.

Charles(aka Bevjean, aka Baujean) Beaujean was involved with the patriots prior to 1776. This makes the family tradition that he was at the Boston Tea Party December 16, 1773, when aged only 18, credible. His original militia rank was "Matross". *Matross (n.) Formerly, in the British service, a gunner or a gunner's mate; one of the soldiers in a train of artillery, who assisted the gunners in loading, firing, and sponging the guns.*

He was a Sergeant at his Continental Army with a discharge in 1780. Also note that he was a resident of Boston in 1775, but had moved to Marlborough at discharge in 1780. At the time of discharge, his wife was pregnant, a good reason not to re-enlist.

Major revolutionary hostilities started with the battle of Lexington and Concord on 19 Apr 1775. Charles Beaujean seems to have formally served twice after fighting began. Once for one month, 8 days in the summer of 1775, in the Massachusetts militia. The request for a "bounty coat or its equivalent in money" dated 21 Nov 1775 would be for his share of captured redcoat goods from that summer service. The three years regular Continental Army service spanned 14 Feb 1777 to 14 Feb 1780. The report of "desertion" on 7 Oct 1777 was probably a one day AWOL absence. There was no court martial.

Ref: Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the War of the Revolution, 17 Vols.

Volume 2, page 12

Bevjean, Charles; Boston ; Matross

Capt. Joseph Chadwick's co., Col. Gridley's (Artillery) regt.;
Muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775;
enlisted June 26, 1775; service, 1 mo. 8 days.

Volume 1 page 818

Beaujean, Charles

Capt. Joseph Chadwick's co., Col. Richard Gridley's (Artillery) regt.; order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated Fort No. 3, Nov. 21, 1775.

Volume 1 page 876

Beaujean, Charles

Marlborough; Sergeant

Capt. William Treadwell's co., Col. John Crane's (Artillery) regt.;

Continental Army pay accounts for service from Feb. 14, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779;

reported deserted Oct. 7, 1777; also,

Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Feb. 14, 1780; enlistment, 3 years.

Civil Death Record: Testimony of Moyse Beaujean, aged 34, given to civil administrator Charles Gillet on 5 Brumaire, 8th year of the French Republic (27 Oct 1799).

"Le Citoyen Charles Beaujean est mort. Le onze Vendemiaire dernier, a cinq heure du matin dans la maison

appartenant au citoyen."

(The Citizen Charles Beaujean is dead. Last Vendemiaire 11th [Oct 3rd] at 5am in the house belonging to the citizen.)

His house was located on Champ d'Arbaud in the town of Basse-Terre, where the street still bears the same name. Anna was told he died of yellow fever.

Notes for Anna A. Kimberly:

There is circumstantial proof beyond any reasonable doubt that Jedediah Kimberly and his wife Elizabeth, who lived in Roxbury parish of Woodbury Twp, were Anna's parents. Two surviving love letters from Charles Beaujean to fiancée' Anna was addressed c/o Jedediah Kimberly. Also love letters from Charles to Anna refer to brother and sister Smith. Abigail Kimberly, daughter of Jedediah, was married to Jonathan Smith. Therefore, Jonathan and Abigail were the brother (in law) and sister Smith referred to in Charles Beaujean's love letters to Anna. Other letters refer to sister Elizabeth and sister Mrs (Lauranna) Norton.

Anna was the true founder of the Beaujean line in New York state. Charles Peter Beaujean's involvement with the raising of her children after 1783 was almost certainly minimal - he was sailing between Guadeloupe and Newburyport, Massachusetts with his other wife Lucy Snow. It was the widow Anna who made the bold move from Roxbury, CT (circa 1800?) to Greene Co., New York where her son Michael Moses became a farmer, fathered three sons, and permanently established this Beaujean surname line in America. Later, they all moved to Chautauqua County, New York where Anna died.

Anna's year of birth has been variously represented. On 2 Oct 1837 she went to court in Greene Co., NY to claim her Revolutionary widow's pension. At that time she told the court her age was 78, but more importantly stated that her husband had been 4 years older than her. We know Charles Peter Beaujean was born in 1755. So Anna was born in 1759 by either calculation. Anna's gravestone is wrong, and she died aged 85.

The carved head stone at Mayville Cemetery reads:

ANNA

WIFE OF

CHARLES P. BAUJEAN (sic)

A Sergeant in the

Revolution from

Roxbury, Conn.

DIED

Sept. 14, 1844

A.E. 87 yrs.

Anna A. Kimberly and Charles Peter BEAUJEAN had the following children:

40.
 - i. Michael Moses BEAUJEAN was born on 05 Sep 1780 in Roxbury, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. He died on 14 Apr 1877 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married Antha Peck on 05 Sep 1805 in Greene, New York, USA. She was born on 16 Mar 1778 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. She died in 1861 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA.
 - ii. Mary Ann Beaujean was born on 02 Apr 1782 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 12 Jul 1841 in Fishkill, Dutchess, New York, USA. She married Lemuel Reade. He was born in Oct 1771 in Redding Ridge, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. He died on 25 Apr 1824 in New York, New York, USA.
 - iii. Nancy Alma Beaujean. She died on 01 Dec 1872 in New York, USA.

84. **Amos Cook**, son of Jonathan COOK and Deborah Roberds was born on 11 Jul 1762 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married **Jane Bailey** in Apr 1787 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

85. **Jane Bailey**.

Notes for Amos Cook:

The following was taken from the Windham Journal:

Messrs. Editors:

January 9, 1877.

As the last days of the Centennial were passing away I recalled an incident in my father's (the late Curtis Prout) life which I think worthy of record. The day on which he first crossed the Catskill mountain and reached his home in the valley of the Bataviakill was the last day of the century, the last day of the year, the last day of the month, and the last day of the week. He emigrated from Middletown, Ct., with his father and the time here mentioned was twenty years of age. As with an ox-team and cart he slowly neared his destination, a cheering spectacle met his gaze. The old meeting house was being raised, and then he halted and met his brother Harris Prout and brother-in-law, Russell Gladding, and Mr. Cook, father of the late Ichabod Cook, who had come on the year before and were at work on the building, being carpenters

Jane Bailey and Amos Cook had the following child:

42.
 - i. Ichabod COOK was born on 03 Jun 1792. He died on 23 Oct 1866 in Ashland, Greene, New York, USA. He married Hannah. She died in 1815 in Ashland, Greene, New York, USA.

92. **Abiel KENYON**, son of James KENYON and Sarah GARDINER.

Abiel KENYON had the following child:

46.
 - i. Gardner KENYON was born on 18 Apr 1753. He died on 30 Mar 1813. He married Mary ADAMS about 1779. She was born on 05 Jan 1762. She died in May 1842 in Westfield, Chautauqua, New York, USA.

96. **Reuben RIDER**, son of John Rider and Mary Paine was born about 1750 in Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 Dec 1815 in Herkimer, New York, USA. He married **Prudence** in Dutchess, New York, USA.

97. **Prudence** was born in 1759. She died on 25 Feb 1839 in Herkimer, New York, USA.

Prudence and Reuben RIDER had the following children:

48.
 - i. Samuel RIDER was born about 10 Dec 1777 in Dutchess, New York, USA. He died on 08 Apr 1864 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Lucinda CROSBY in 1805, daughter of Joseph CROSBY and Abigail PADDOCK. She was born on 21 Jan 1785 in Dutchess, New York, USA. She died on 08 Apr 1868 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.
 - ii. Lewis B. Rider was born about 1786 in Connecticut, USA. He died on 22 Feb 1829 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Sally Jay. She died on 09 Jul 1848 in Herkimer, New York, USA.

Notes for Lewis B. Rider:
Buried in the Jerusalem Hill Cemetery Litchfield, Herkimer Co., NY

Notes for Sally Jay:
Buried in the Jerusalem Hill Cemetery Litchfield, Herkimer Co., NY

iii. John Westley Rider was born about 1798 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.

98. **Joseph CROSBY** was born on 13 Jul 1756. He died on 13 Jul 1805 in Herkimer, New York, USA. He married **Abigail PADDOCK** about 1784 in Southeast District, Putnam , New York, USA.

99. **Abigail PADDOCK**, daughter of Zacariah PADDOCK and Deborah Freeman was born on 16 Nov 1764 in Southeast District, Putnam , New York, USA. She died on 31 Jul 1851 in Herkimer, New York, USA.

Notes for Joseph CROSBY:
Family moved to Litchfield, NY about 1787

Abigail PADDOCK and Joseph CROSBY had the following children:

49. i. Lucinda CROSBY was born on 21 Jan 1785 in Dutchess, New York, USA. She died on 08 Apr 1868 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. She married Samuel RIDER in 1805, son of Reuben RIDER and Prudence. He was born about 10 Dec 1777 in Dutchess, New York, USA. He died on 08 Apr 1864 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.
- ii. Stephen Crosby was born on 17 Mar 1788 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 05 Nov 1857 in Illinois, USA (Mt. Carrel). He married Sally Holcomb. She was born in 1793. She died on 10 Feb 1852.
- iii. Rachel Crosby was born on 13 Nov 1790 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. She married Asa Fuller on 15 May 1815 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He was born in 1784 in Connecticut, USA.
- iv. Susannah Crosby was born on 02 May 1793 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.
- v. Eli Crosby was born on 26 Oct 1795 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 15 Oct 1877.
- vi. Paddock Crosby was born on 07 Apr 1798 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 28 Jan 1805 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.
- vii. Deborah Crosby was born on 16 Mar 1800 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.
- viii. Anson Crosby was born on 15 Dec 1802 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.
- ix. Joseph P. Crosby was born on 02 Jun 1805 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He died on 21 Dec 1829 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.

104. **Henry SLADE**, son of Samuel Slade and Mercy Buffum was born on 20 Jun 1748 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Naomi CHASE** on 30 May 1776 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.

105. **Naomi CHASE**, daughter of Anthony Chase and Catherine Sewell was born on 27 Jun 1762 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 09 Jul 1827.

Naomi CHASE and Henry SLADE had the following child:

52. i. Anthony Slade was born on 18 Oct 1779 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 19 Feb 1853 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Julia Buffington. She was born in 1787 in Massachusetts, USA. She died between 1850-1860 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.

108. **Asahel ALFORD**, son of Elijah ALFORD and Hannah Higley was born on 22 Nov 1760 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 25 Jun 1853 in Columbia, Herkimer, New York, USA (Buried in Cedarville, Herkimer, NY). He married **Lydia Brewster** about 1781 in Becket, Berkshire,

Massachusetts, USA.

109. **Lydia Brewster** was born in 1773. She died on 18 Mar 1837.

Notes for Asahel ALFORD:

Served in the Revolutionary War: Captured at the battle of Cedars at the St Lawrence Rivwer but exchanged 10 days later

Source: sampubco.com

Herkimer co NY Will book Vol. J page 217

Written: 5 Apr 1848

Probated: 13 Mar 1854

ASAHEL ALFORDS ESTATE

HERKIMER County Surrogates Office

In the matter of proving the will of Asahel ALFORD deceased as a will of
Real and personal property

Seth BURGESS of the town of Palermo in the County of Oswego being duly sworn and examined doth depose and Testify That he was acquainted with Asahel ALFORDS now deceased in his life time. That this deponent saw the said Asahel ALFORD subscribe the instrument now shown to the deponent purporting to be the last will and testament of the said Asahel ALFORD bearing date the Fifth day of April in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and forty eight and that the said Asahel Alford at the same time declared the said instrument to be his last will and testament And that the deponent together with Wilber D. ARMSTRONG the other subscribing witness to said will subscribed his name as a witness at the request of the said deceased And that the said will was executed by the deceased in the presence of all of said witnesses and was attested by all of said witnesses at the time it was executed. And in the presence of the testator and of each other And at the time the same was executed the decease was of full lawful age and of sound mind and memory and not under restraint to the best of the deponents knowledge and belief And this deponent further saith that he was well acquainted with Wilbur D. ARMSTRONG the other subscribing witness to the will and with his manner and style of writing And that the signature Wilber D. ARMSTRONG signed as a witness to the paper purporting to be the will of Asahel ALFORD is the genuine hand writing of the said Wilber D. ARMSTRONG this deponent having seen write his name to the same And that said ARMSTRONG resides out of the State of New York.

Seth BURGESS

Sworn examined and subscribed

This 13th day of March AD 1843

Ezra GRAVES Surrogate

WILL

State of New York
Herkimer County Ss

I Asahel ALFORD of the town of Columbia in said County by this my last will and testament do will and bequeath to my five daughter (Viz) Lydia AMES, Polly AYLESWORTH, Belinda ALFORD, Chloe ORENDORF & Zeruah ORENDORF all my estate personal or real to be divided equally between them but if any one or more should not survive me then in such case it shall be equally divided among the rest so that it shall be equally shared by those of them who shall survive me In testimony where of I have this 5th day of April one thousand eight hundred

and forty eight at Columbia aforesaid in the presence of the undersigned
attesting witnesses here unto set my hand and seal.

Asahel ALFORD L.S.

The said Testator at the time of making the said subscription declaring the
above instrument so subscribed to be his last will and testament requesting
each of us whose names are here unto subscribed to place them at the end of
this will which he now declares to be his last will and testament which we
have done in accordance with said request.

Seth BURGESS Columbia
W. D. ARMSTRONG Litchfield

State of New York
County of Herkimer
Surrogates Office Ss

Be it remembered that on the day of the date here of the last will and
testament of Asahel ALFORD late of Columbia in the County of Herkimer deceased
being the foregoing written instrument was duly proved before Ezra GRAVES
Surrogate of the said County according to law as and for the last will and
testament of the real and personal estate of said deceased which said last
will and testament and the proofs examinations taken thereon are recorded in
this office& testimony whereof the surrogate of the said County hath hereunto
set his hand and affixed his seal of office this thirteenth day of March in
the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fifty four.

Ezra GRAVES Surrogate

I certify the foregoing to be a true record of the Original Will of Asahel
ALFORD and the proofs taken thereon March 13 1854

Ezra Graves Surrogate

Listed as a deserter at age 17. Stature : 5' 8", light complexion, residence: Becket, deserted July
18

Notes for Lydia Brewster:

Connecticut Nutmegger says her last name is Brewster but documentation is not strong

Lydia Brewster and Asahel ALFORD had the following children:

54.
 - i. Brewster Alford was born on 14 Jan 1789 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 14 Feb 1830 in Columbia, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Delana. She was born in 1796 in Massachusetts, USA.
 - ii. Lydia Alford was born on 28 Feb 1783 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. She married Joseph Ames.
 - iii. Polly Alford was born on 06 Mar 1785 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1860 in Warren, Pennsylvania, USA. She married John Aylesworth.
 - iv. Asahel Alford Jr was born on 27 Jan 1787 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 15 Nov 1838 in Watson, Lewis, New York, USA. He married Anna Austin.

Notes for Asahel Alford Jr:

Murdered by his son-in-law, Lawrence McCarthy. "A history of Lewis County, in the
state of New York" by Franklin Benjamin Hough

- v. Belinda Alford was born on 12 Feb 1791 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA.

She died on 12 Apr 1871 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA.

Notes for Belinda Alford:

She lived with Samuel Slade and Elsa Alford Slade (her niece) until she died. This is from her father's Rev War perenion app:

a cripple and
scarely able to support herself and myself,

- vi. Chloe Alford was born on 17 Feb 1793 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1870 in Rome, Oneida, New York, USA. She married John Orrendorf.
- vii. Zeruah Alford was born on 10 Dec 1797 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. She died in Columbia, Herkimer, New York, USA. She married Conrad Orrendorf.

Notes for Zeruah Alford:

ZERUIAH / ZERVIAH: (Zeruiah is the original name but in earlier centuries U and V - if not pronounced alike - were often written with the same letter, thus ZERVIAH [zer-VYE-ah or zer-VEE-ah] is also seen.) A ZERUAH was the mother of King Jeroboam I, but the American colonial name seems to be derived from an earlier woman, King David's sister ZERUIAH, mother of Joab, Abishai, and Asahel. Jeroboam's mother's name is derived from the Hebrew for "having a skin disease" (which, one would think, might limit its popularity), while David's sister's name means "YHWH [God] has let flow" (Carol Meyers, Toni Craven and Ross S. Kraemer, eds., Women and Scripture: A Dictionary of Named and Unnamed Women in the Hebrew Bible, the Apocryphal/Deuterocanonical Books, and the New Testament (Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 2000), p. 168).

Zerviah Gould, born 15 April 1780, recorded in Cumberland, R.I., was the eighth child of Jabez Gould and Esther Sweetland who were married in Attleboro, 2 September 1766. Zerviah was likely named for her mother's sister, Zerviah Sweetland. Jabez, who was of Wrentham, Mass., at the time of the Revolution, removed to Hallowell, Maine, in 1787, and later settled in Belgrade, Maine. "Sophia" Gould married (intention) 26 April 1808, Fayette, Maine, Aaron Bachelder. In the 1850 census for Fayette, Sophia Bacheller is listed as age 69, born Massachusetts. A wider context of circumstantial evidence points to her being one and the same as Zerviah.

SOPHIA can be pronounced with either long or short "I," depending on the time and the person, so one can see how the name Zerviah might have evolved into Sophia. "Sophia" [Greek for 'wisdom' and very popular from the middle/late eighteenth century] may have struck an individual Zerviah's ear and seemed more fashionable than her own (phonetically somewhat similar) Biblical name. Context (how time, place, wider cultural, social and/or religious currents, and individual quirks combine) is everything with names. Ultimately, it hinges on that most mysterious factor, individual personal taste of long ago. From NEGHS Weekly June 27, 2012

- viii. Cyrus Alford was born about 1800. He died on 04 Aug 1875 in Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Clarinda Harris. She was born about 1811. She died on 05 Aug 1893 in Columbia, Herkimer, New York, USA.
- ix. Sally Alford was born about 1802 in Herkimer, New York, USA. She married John Dixon on 23 Jan 1828 in Herkimer, New York, USA.

112. **Thomas GOODIER**, son of Thomas GOODYEARE was born in 1730 in Newton, Cheshire, England. He died on 15 Feb 1817 in Manchester, Lancashire, England. He married **Betty HOWARD** about 1763.

113. **Betty HOWARD** was born in 1733. She died on 12 Jun 1787 in Dukinfield, Lancashire, England.

Notes for Thomas GOODIER:

Leased land from Lord Ashton according to the famly

Betty HOWARD and Thomas GOODIER had the following children:

-
56. i. Reverend Aaron GOODIER was born on 02 Nov 1773 in Newton, Cheshire, England. He died on 09 Mar 1849 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Sarah HAYWOOD on 03 Jun 1793 in Manchester, Lancashire, England (Cathedral). She was born in 1776. She died on 27 Nov 1833 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Mary F. Green on 19 Aug 1839. She died on 28 Jan 1848.
- ii. Henry Goodier was born in 1765. He died on 24 Jul 1825 in Litchfield, Herkimer, New York, USA (Goodier Cemetary). He married Betsey Howett on 19 Dec 1785 in Manchester, Lancashire, England (Cathedral). She was born in 1762. She died on 03 Aug 1840 (Goodier Cemetery, Litchfield, Herkimer Co., New York).
- iii. George Goodier was born on 24 Nov 1769. He died on 13 Jan 1838 in Newton, Cheshire, England (Dukinfield Chapel).
- iv. John Goodier was born in 1771 in England. He died on 31 Dec 1834. He married Matty Reece on 01 Apr 1796. He married Sarah Cook.
116. **Reuben Munn**, son of Benjamin Munn and Rebekah Russell was born in 1742 in Brimfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- Reuben Munn had the following child:
58. i. Elijah Munn was born about 07 Aug 1772. He died on 26 Feb 1853 in Herkimer, New York, USA (Cedar Lake). He married Martha Munn. She was born about 1775. She died on 08 Mar 1826 in Cedar Lake, Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Betsy Munn. She died on 03 Oct 1878.
-

Generation 8

128. **Jonathan UNDERWOOD Sr.**, son of Thomas UNDERWOOD and Mary PALMER was born on 18 Aug 1686 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died after 1736 in Massachusetts, USA. He married **Ruth HOLLAND** on 17 Nov 1709 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA (by Jonas Bond, JP).
129. **Ruth HOLLAND**, daughter of Joseph HOLLAND and Elizabeth was born on 07 May 1690 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1736 in Massachusetts, USA.
- Notes for Jonathan UNDERWOOD Sr.:
Jonathan's death record has never been found. Lexington was set off from Cambridge in 1712. At the time of his marriage he was known as being "of Cambridge"
- Ruth HOLLAND and Jonathan UNDERWOOD Sr. had the following children:
64. i. Jonathan UNDERWOOD Jr. was born on 26 Jan 1716 in Lexington, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 29 Jan 1804 in Wayland, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Lydia MUZZEY on 04 Jun 1744 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Joseph MUZZEY and Patience RICE. She was born on 07 Feb 1725 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 09 Apr 1766 in Weston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Eunice Grout on 16 Sep 1766 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She was born on 24 Jul 1719 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA (Maiden name Moor). She died on 18 Jul 1800.
- ii. Ruth Underwood was born on 23 Sep 1711 in Lexington, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Thomas Underwood was born on 10 Feb 1712 in Lexington, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 16 Feb 1743.
- iv. Sarah Underwood was born on 23 May 1714 in Lexington, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died before 1719 in Lexington, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- v. Sarah Underwood was born on 10 May 1719 in Lexington, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
130. **Joseph MUZZEY**, son of John MUZZEY and Lydia was born about 1701 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 20 Aug 1770 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Patience RICE** on 24 Mar 1721 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

-
131. **Patience RICE**, daughter of Nathaniel RICE and Patience BROWN was born on 01 Dec 1705 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 31 Aug 1742 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Joseph MUZZEY:

Death also listed as 30 June 1757

Patience RICE and Joseph MUZZEY had the following children:

65. i. Lydia MUZZEY was born on 07 Feb 1725 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 09 Apr 1766 in Weston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Jonathan UNDERWOOD Jr. on 04 Jun 1744 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, son of Jonathan UNDERWOOD Sr. and Ruth HOLLAND. He was born on 26 Jan 1716 in Lexington, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 29 Jan 1804 in Wayland, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Mary Muzzey was born on 27 Nov 1721 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Patience Muzzey was born on 26 Feb 1723 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Benjamin Muzzey was born on 12 Jun 1729 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 20 Aug 1770 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Benjamin Muzzey:

"Killed by lightning in the Great Meadow"

- v. Joseph Muzzey was born on 22 May 1731 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 30 Jun 1757 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- vi. William Muzzey was born on 02 Sep 1733 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- vii. Nathaniel Muzzey was born on 13 Jan 1736 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- viii. Beulah Muzzey was born on 04 Apr 1738 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- ix. Sarah Muzzey was born on 13 Aug 1742 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
132. **Jeremiah WHITTEMORE**, son of John WHITTEMORE and Ruth BASSET was born in 1695 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 31 Mar 1783 in Concord, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Patience REED** on 15 Mar 1722 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.
133. **Patience REED**, daughter of Israel REED and Mary KENDALL was born on 03 Dec 1697. She died on 24 Oct 1745 in Weston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Jeremiah WHITTEMORE:

Jeremiah and Patience were received from the church of Rumney Marsh (Ghelsea) to that of Weston 26 feb 1726/27.

Patience REED and Jeremiah WHITTEMORE had the following children:

66. i. Jeremiah WHITTEMORE was born on 19 Aug 1723 in Concord, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 14 May 1803 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary CARTER on 02 Jun 1748 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Daniel CARTER and Sarah Center. She was born on 09 Mar 1726 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 19 Jul 1802 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Isaac Whittemore was born on 15 Nov 1726 in Weston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Patience Whittemore was born on 20 Jan 1729.
- iv. Israel Whittemore was born on 10 Jul 1732.

-
- v. Asa Whittemore was born on 07 Aug 1736. He died on 12 Apr 1746.
134. **Daniel CARTER**, son of Thomas Carter and Margery Whitmore was born on 10 Aug 1691 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 16 Mar 1754 in Weston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Sarah Center**.
135. **Sarah Center**, daughter of Ensign John Center and Ruth was born on 20 Jul 1695.
- Sarah Center and Daniel CARTER had the following child:
67. i. Mary CARTER was born on 09 Mar 1726 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 19 Jul 1802 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She married Jeremiah WHITTEMORE on 02 Jun 1748 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA, son of Jeremiah WHITTEMORE and Patience REED. He was born on 19 Aug 1723 in Concord, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 14 May 1803 in Spencer, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
144. **Deacon Samuel FARWELL**, son of Joseph FARWELL and Hannah COLBURN was born on 14 Jan 1714 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died in Jul 1757 in Townsend, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Elizabeth MOORS** on 23 Jun 1737 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
145. **Elizabeth MOORS**, daughter of Abraham MOORE and Elizabeth GILSON was born on 05 Feb 1719 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died in 1797 in Harvard, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- Elizabeth MOORS and Deacon Samuel FARWELL had the following children:
72. i. Abraham FARWELL was born on 18 Aug 1743 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 26 Aug 1829 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He married Priscilla THURSTON in Jul 1770, daughter of John THURSTON and Hepzibah BURPEE. She was born about 1751 in Rowley, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 30 Dec 1837 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Samuel Farwell was born on 10 Apr 1738. He married Mary Parker.
- iii. Elizabeth Farwell was born on 10 Jan 1740. She married Thomas Gary.
- iv. Eunice Farwell was born on 12 Oct 1741.
- v. John Farwell was born on 27 Jan 1745. He married Sarah Hovey.
- vi. Sarah Farwell was born on 26 Dec 1747.
- vii. Lydia Farwell was born on 04 Aug 1749. She married John Ireland.
- viii. Susannah Farwell was born on 20 Jul 1751. She died on 05 Jun 1775. She married Daniel Mellen.
- ix. Joseph Farwell was born on 27 Mar 1754. He died in 1813. He married Eunice Goodridge.
- x. Isaac Farwell was born on 12 Apr 1757. He died on 11 Aug 1840 in Paris, Oneida, New York, USA. He married Thankful Brigham. She was born on 13 Jun 1760.
146. **John THURSTON**. He married **Hepzibah BURPEE** about 1770.
147. **Hepzibah BURPEE**.
- Hepzibah BURPEE and John THURSTON had the following child:
73. i. Priscilla THURSTON was born about 1751 in Rowley, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 30 Dec 1837 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She married Abraham FARWELL in Jul 1770, son of Deacon Samuel FARWELL and Elizabeth MOORS. He was born on 18 Aug 1743 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 26 Aug 1829 in Fitchburg, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
148. **Peter Calef**, son of Joseph Calef and Mary Ayer. He married **Sarah Foster**.

149. **Sarah Foster.**

Sarah Foster and Peter Calef had the following child:

- 74. i. Stephen CALEF was born on 15 Mar 1735 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He married Anna STEARNS on 22 May 1755. She was born on 20 Feb 1737.

152. **Deacon John SHEPARD**, son of John Shepard and Elizabeth Woodruff was born on 18 Nov 1706 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Aug 1783 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Elizabeth NOBLE** on 20 May 1731 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.

153. **Elizabeth NOBLE**, daughter of Thomas NOBLE and Elizabeth DEWEY was born on 03 Jan 1705 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 12 Nov 1793 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.

Elizabeth NOBLE and Deacon John SHEPARD had the following children:

- 76. i. John SHEPARD was born on 08 Nov 1733 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died about 1817 in Hebron, Washington, New York, USA. He married Elizabeth SACKETT on 06 Mar 1755 in Westfield, Chautauqua, New York, USA, daughter of Benoni SACKETT and Mindwell Smith. She was born on 13 Sep 1734 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 12 Nov 1793 in Hebron, Washington, New York, USA.
- ii. David Shepard was born in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Gideon Shepard was born in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. William Shepard was born in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.

154. **Benoni SACKETT**, son of Samuel SACKETT and Elizabeth BISSELL was born on 18 May 1710 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 06 Apr 1785 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mindwell Smith** on 11 Mar 1732 in Westfield, Chautauqua, New York, USA.

155. **Mindwell Smith**, daughter of Deacon John Smith and Joanna KELLOGG was born on 25 May 1708 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.

Mindwell Smith and Benoni SACKETT had the following children:

- 77. i. Elizabeth SACKETT was born on 13 Sep 1734 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 12 Nov 1793 in Hebron, Washington, New York, USA. She married John SHEPARD on 06 Mar 1755 in Westfield, Chautauqua, New York, USA, son of Deacon John SHEPARD and Elizabeth NOBLE. He was born on 08 Nov 1733 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died about 1817 in Hebron, Washington, New York, USA.
- ii. Mindwell Sackett was born on 15 Feb 1732.
- iii. Diana Sackett was born on 18 Mar 1736.
- iv. Lucretia Sackett was born on 28 Jun 1739.
- v. Ruth Sackett was born on 28 Sep 1741.

156. **Josiah STANNARD**, son of Samuel Stannard and Elizabeth Nettleton was born on 24 Mar 1712 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married **Jemima POST** on 08 Dec 1742 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

157. **Jemima POST**, daughter of Abraham Post and Elizabeth Stevens was born on 14 Nov 1714 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. She died on 30 Sep 1805 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

Jemima POST and Josiah STANNARD had the following child:

- 78. i. Samuel STANNARD was born on 06 Jan 1750 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He died in Rutland, Vermont, USA. He married Jemina WILCOX in 1770, daughter of Daniel Wilcox and Hannah Buell. She was born on 24 Feb 1745 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

158. **Daniel Wilcox**, son of Nathaniel Wilcox Sr. and Hannah Lane was born on 01 Dec 1702 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married **Hannah Buell** on 01 Apr 1731 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

159. **Hannah Buell**, daughter of Benjamin Buell and Hannah Hutchinson was born on 07 Dec 1711 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

Hannah Buell and Daniel Wilcox had the following child:

79. i. Jemina WILCOX was born on 24 Feb 1745 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. She married Samuel STANNARD in 1770, son of Josiah STANNARD and Jemima POST. He was born on 06 Jan 1750 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He died in Rutland, Vermont, USA.

160. **Charles BEAUJEUAN**, son of Pierre BEAUJEUAN and Marie Catherine DESPAGNE was born on 05 Sep 1731 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe (Champ d'Arbaud Street). He died on 04 Apr 1783 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe. He married **Mary Dubec** on 21 Aug 1754 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.

161. **Mary Dubec** was born in 1722 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 14 Oct 1786 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.

Notes for Charles BEAUJEUAN:

Baptismal record at St. Francois Parish, on LDS film rolls 0766889 (index) and 0766891 (detail) Baptismal date 13 Sep 1731, but states that birth was 8 days before. Burial record on LDS film roll 0766892.

Charles was the 4th of 8 sons born to the Negociant, Pierre Beaujean. After the death of Charles' father in 1748, one of his older brothers would have assumed control of the family business. Charles might have been dispatched to Boston to represent his family business interests in that important trading port. While in Boston, he wed Mary Harris in the Anglican Church. She was also known as Marie Harris Dubec or just Marie Dubec on Guadeloupe. It is unclear how much time Charles Beaujean or his wife spent in Boston. The couple was in Guadeloupe in Sep 1757 for the birth of a son, Pierre Francois, and they both died on Guadeloupe.

The Guadeloupe Archipelago in the French West Indies is home to several living Beaujeans. The original home of the Beaujeans was in St. Francois parish, town of Basse-Terre. Now they are Beaujeans scattered all around the islands. There is a district on the out island of La Desirade called Lotissement (allotment) Beaujean.

Notes for Mary Dubec:

Notes for Mary Dubec Harris:

She was Mary Harris in the record of her marriage to Charles Beaujean in Boston in 1754 when she was aged 32. But in 1757 in Guadeloupe in the baptismal record of her son Pierre Francois Beaujean she is called Marie Dubec. (It is noted in the record that she had an Anglican wedding to Charles Beaujean in Boston, but the Catholic priest labeled Pierre Francois as illegitimate!) In the record of son Charles Peter Beaujean's second marriage in Guadeloupe in 1787 she is named as Marie Haris Dubec, so all these name variations apply to the same woman.

The French Catholic custom in the 18th Century was to always refer to women by their maiden names. Since the priests on Guadeloupe considered her to be a Dubec, that must have been her maiden name. She must have been married to Mr. Harris in Boston before her marriage to Charles Beaujean. By English custom, she would have remained Mary Harris after being widowed or divorced by Mr. Harris. Despite her French maiden name, according to her burial record, she was a native of Boston, not Guadeloupe. (There is a Debec family on Guadeloupe but no Dubec family.) She was also reported to be an Anglican. Of interest, there were French Huguenots named Dubec in London circa 1700, and people named Dubec in the Boston city directory in the 1820s. It is reasonable to imagine that she was born in Boston with French Huguenot ancestors.

Despite her Boston upbringing, she adapted well to life in the French Caribbean. She was already on Guadeloupe in 1757 and might have lived there continuously until her death in 1786. She was buried at St. Francois parish in Basse-Terre.

Mary Dubec and Charles BEAUJEUAN had the following children:

-
80. i. Charles Peter BEAUJEAN was born in 1755 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 03 Oct 1799 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe (Champ d'Arbaud Street). He married Anna A. Kimberly on 13 May 1779 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA, daughter of Jedidiah Kimberly and Elizabeth Marsh. She was born in 1759 in Roxbury, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. She died on 14 Sep 1844 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. He married Lucy Snow on 08 Jan 1787 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe. She was born in 1763 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died before Nov 1806 in Newburyport, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Pierre Francois Beaujean was born on 09 Sep 1757 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe. He married Elizabeth Francoise LeRoy on 28 May 1782 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.
- iii. Moses Beaujean was born about 1765. He married Rebecca Furniss on 22 Nov 1799 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.

Notes for Rebecca Furniss:

General translation of the marriage record: ... contract marriage the citizen Moyse Beaujean native of this town, age of thirty-four years [born ca 1765], legitimate son of Charles Beaujean ... and the citizen Rebecca Farniss native of Portsmouth in America, age of twenty-one [born ca 1778], legitimate daughter of citizen Robert Farniss ... they were accompanied by the citizen Pierre Duc, merchant, age thirty-two years, Charles Laudre(?), sworn language interpreter, ... age of thirty-three, Martin Jean Dauglurand(?) Armand, age of fifty-one years and Jean Baptiste Maudet, age of fifty-six years. ... Moyse Beaujean and Rebecca Furniss are united in marriage ... Signed the register Moses Baujean, Rebecca Furniss, Armand, Laudre, Duc, Maudet ...

Source Information:

Title : Registres paroissiaux, 1713-1809

Author :Eglise Catholique. St-François (Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe)

Publisher : Salt Lake City, Utah : Filmés par la Genealogical Society of Utah, 1971

Call Number : 766891

Notes

Parish registers of baptisms, marriages, burials for Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.

REFN

Repository (view repository details)

Family History Library

162. **Jedidiah Kimberly**, son of Abraham Kimberly III and Abigail Adams was born on 08 Jul 1726 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. He died between 1790-1800 in Roxbury, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. He married **Elizabeth Marsh** about 1749 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA.
163. **Elizabeth Marsh**, daughter of Ebenezer Marsh and Deborah Buell was born on 10 Feb 1730 in Litchfield, Bradford, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 04 Apr 1802 in Roxbury, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA.

Elizabeth Marsh and Jedidiah Kimberly had the following child:

81. i. Anna A. Kimberly was born in 1759 in Roxbury, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. She died on 14 Sep 1844 in Mayville, Chautauqua, New York, USA. She married Charles Peter BEAUJEAN on 13 May 1779 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA, son of Charles BEAUJEAN and Mary Dubec. He was born in 1755 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 03 Oct 1799 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe (Champ d'Arbaud Street).
168. **Jonathan COOK**, son of Joshua Cook and Patience Doane was born about 1723 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died in Oct 1804 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married **Deborah Roberds**.

-
169. **Deborah Roberds**, daughter of Nathaniel Roberds.

Deborah Roberds and Jonathan COOK had the following children:

84. i. Amos Cook was born on 11 Jul 1762 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married Jane Bailey in Apr 1787 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
- ii. Jonathan Cook was born on 16 Apr 1752 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
- iii. Deborah Cook was born on 19 May 1754 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
- iv. Nathaniel Cook was born on 08 Feb 1756 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
- v. Hannah Cook was born on 03 Mar 1758 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
- vi. Iccabud Cook was born on 14 Nov 1759 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
- vii. Jemimah Cook was born on 27 Mar 1768 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
- viii. Patience Cook was born on 06 Jan 1771 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
- ix. Ruhama Cook was born on 12 Nov 1775 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
184. **James KENYON** was born about 1684 in Westerly, Washington, Rhode Island, USA. He died in 1744. He married **Sarah GARDINER** on 22 May 1719.

185. **Sarah GARDINER**.

Sarah GARDINER and James KENYON had the following child:

92. i. Abiel KENYON.
192. **John Rider**, son of John Rider and Mehitable Crowell was born on 04 Apr 1714 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 21 Feb 1774 in Dutchess, New York, USA. He married **Mary Paine** about 1745 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
193. **Mary Paine**, daughter of Ebenezer Paine and Rebekah Mayo was born on 03 Oct 1719 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for John Rider:

Page 73.--In the name of God, Amen. I, JOHN RIDER, of Dutchess County, February 21, 1774.

I direct all debts to be paid. I leave to my wife Mary one good cow, and a case of drawers, a table, 2 chairs, one iron pot, 1 warming pan, a bed, and 5 pounds I leave all the rest of my estate to my children, Ebenezer, Reuben, Zadoc, John, Christopher, Patience, Mary, Rebecca, Mehitable, Hannah, and Zerviah. To my daughter Patience, œ11. To my granddaughter, Eleanor Regan, œ11. To my granddaughter, Huldah Regan, œ11. To my grandson, Thomas Regan, œ21 8s. 6d., when of age.

I make my wife Mary and my brother, Simeon Rider, and my son Ebenezer, executors.

Witnesses, Charles Cullen, of the South East Precinct, merchant, Ebenezer Benedict, Stephen Rockwell. Proved, March 22, 1774.

Mary Paine and John Rider had the following children:

96. i. Reuben RIDER was born about 1750 in Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 Dec 1815 in Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Prudence in Dutchess, New York, USA. She was born in 1759. She died on 25 Feb 1839 in Herkimer, New York, USA.
- ii. Ebenezer Rider was born on 03 May 1746 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 Mar 1813 in Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Huldah. She died on 22 Feb 1826 in Herkimer, New York, USA.
- iii. Zadoc Rider was born in 1751 in Massachusetts, USA. He died on 23 Jun 1827 in Herkimer, New York, USA. He married Naomi. She was born in Aug 1734 in Massachusetts, USA. She died on 23 Jun 1816 in Herkimer, New York, USA.
- iv. Christopher Rider was born on 08 Jul 1761. He died on 23 Mar 1839 in Herkimer,

New York, USA. He married Anna. She was born in 1762. She died on 23 Dec 1845 in Herkimer, New York, USA.

Notes for Christopher Rider:

Buried in the Jerusalem Hill Cemetery in Litchfield, Herkimer Co., NY

Notes for Anna:

Buried in the Jerusalem Hill Cemetery in Litchfield, Herkimer Co., NY

- v. Mehitabel Rider.
 - vi. Hannah Rider was born about 1758.
 - vii. Zerviah Rider.
 - viii. Rebecca Rider.
 - ix. John Rider. He married Susanna Crowell in 1757.
 - x. Patience Rider.
 - xi. Mary Rider.
198. **Zacariah PADDOCK**, son of Zacariah PADDOCK and Elizabeth HOWES was born on 17 Feb 1720 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died after 1800 in Southeast District, Putnam , New York, USA. He married **Deborah Freeman** on 07 Nov 1744 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut, USA.
199. **Deborah Freeman**, daughter of Edmund Freeman and Keziah Presbury was born on 17 Apr 1722 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 13 Nov 1803 in Southeast District, Putnam , New York, USA.
- Notes for Zacariah PADDOCK:
Moved from Mansfield to the Southeast District Dutchess Co between 1749 and 1752
- Deborah Freeman and Zacariah PADDOCK had the following children:
- 99.
 - i. Abigail PADDOCK was born on 16 Nov 1764 in Southeast District, Putnam , New York, USA. She died on 31 Jul 1851 in Herkimer, New York, USA. She married Joseph CROSBY about 1784 in Southeast District, Putnam , New York, USA. He was born on 13 Jul 1756. He died on 13 Jul 1805 in Herkimer, New York, USA.
 - ii. Ruth Paddock was born on 08 Aug 1745 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut, USA. She died in 1813.
 - iii. Zacariah Paddock was born on 04 Jul 1747 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut, USA. He died on 01 May 1843 in New York, USA.
 - iv. Edmund Paddock was born on 24 Dec 1749 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut, USA.
 - v. Keziah Paddock was born on 08 May 1752 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut, USA. She died on 03 Oct 1833 in Herkimer, New York, USA.
 - vi. Prince Paddock was born on 09 Jul 1756 in Southeast District, Putnam , New York, USA.
 - vii. Rebecca Paddock was born on 04 Mar 1758 in Southeast District, Putnam , New York, USA. She died on 12 Oct 1833 in Southeast District, Putnam , New York, USA.
 - viii. Isaac Paddock was born on 16 Jul 1761 in Southeast District, Putnam , New York, USA.
208. **Samuel Slade**, son of Edward Slade and Phebe Chase was born on 26 Sep 1721 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 25 Jul 1765 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mercy Buffum** on 13 Sep 1743 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
209. **Mercy Buffum**, daughter of Jonathan Buffum and Mercy Thrasher was born on 03 May 1723 in

Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 18 Sep 1797 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.

Mercy Buffum and Samuel Slade had the following children:

104.
 - i. Henry SLADE was born on 20 Jun 1748 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married Naomi CHASE on 30 May 1776 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Anthony Chase and Catherine Sewell. She was born on 27 Jun 1762 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 09 Jul 1827.
 - ii. Jonathan Slade was born on 13 Jun 1744 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA (4:00 a.m.).
 - iii. Robert Slade was born on 01 Aug 1746 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA (2:00 a.m.).
210. **Anthony Chase**, son of Isaac Chase and Amy Anthony was born on 26 Jun 1732 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 02 May 1817 in Cumberland, Providence, Rhode Island, USA. He married **Catherine Sewell** on 23 Sep 1753 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
211. **Catherine Sewell**, daughter of Timothy Sewell and Elizabeth was born on 26 Mar 1729 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 19 Sep 1808 in Cumberland, Providence, Rhode Island, USA.

Catherine Sewell and Anthony Chase had the following children:

105.
 - i. Naomi CHASE was born on 27 Jun 1762 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 09 Jul 1827. She married Henry SLADE on 30 May 1776 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA, son of Samuel Slade and Mercy Buffum. He was born on 20 Jun 1748 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.
 - ii. Naomi Chase was born on 17 Jul 1754 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died in 1755 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iii. Margaret Chase was born on 14 Feb 1756 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iv. Ruth Chase was born on 12 Feb 1758 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
 - v. Israel Chase was born on 13 Sep 1760 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
 - vi. Anthony Chase was born on 02 Nov 1767 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He died in Oct 1787.
 - vii. Timothy Chase was born on 02 Aug 1767 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
216. **Elijah ALFORD**, son of Josiah ALFORD and Mary Case was born on 14 Dec 1732 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 16 Jan 1771 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Hannah Higley** about 1756.
217. **Hannah Higley**, daughter of Brewster Higley 2d and Esther Holcombe was born on 11 Mar 1737. She died on 27 Jan 1823 in Castleton, Rutland, Vermont, USA.

Hannah Higley and Elijah ALFORD had the following children:

108.
 - i. Asahel ALFORD was born on 22 Nov 1760 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 25 Jun 1853 in Columbia, Herkimer, New York, USA (Buried in Cedarville, Herkimer, NY). He married Lydia Brewster about 1781 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. She was born in 1773. She died on 18 Mar 1837.
 - ii. Elijah Alford Jr. was born on 13 Apr 1757 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 16 Sep 1827 in Portage, Ohio, USA. He married Olive Higley on 11 Oct 1779 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iii. Amasa Alford was born on 17 Sep 1762 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. She died in 1764 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iv. Amasa Alford was born on 11 Sep 1764 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. She died about 1764 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA.

-
- v. Amos Alford was born on 25 Jan 1769 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 11 Sep 1769 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA.
- vi. Hannha Alford was born on 14 May 1771 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1830 in Ohio, USA. She married James Hodkins.
224. **Thomas GOODYEARE**, son of Thomas Goodyeare and Mary Stopford was born in Apr 1689 in England. He died on 23 Jun 1770. He married about 1727.
- Thomas GOODYEARE had the following children:
112. i. Thomas GOODIER was born in 1730 in Newton, Cheshire, England. He died on 15 Feb 1817 in Manchester, Lancashire, England. He married Betty HOWARD about 1763. She was born in 1733. She died on 12 Jun 1787 in Dukinfield, Lancashire, England.
- ii. Samuel Goodier was born in 1732. He died on 27 Dec 1812. He married Hannah Hadfield on 28 Sep 1763.
- iii. William Goodier.
- iv. Shusanna Goodier was born in 1735. She married Thomas Andrew on 27 Oct 1763 in Mottram In Longdendale, Cheshire, England.
232. **Benjamin Munn**. He married **Rebekah Russell** on 30 Dec 1731 in Brimfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
233. **Rebekah Russell** was born in Brimfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- Rebekah Russell and Benjamin Munn had the following child:
116. i. Reuben Munn was born in 1742 in Brimfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.

Generation 9

256. **Thomas UNDERWOOD**, son of Joseph UNDERWOOD and Mary WILDER was born on 11 Oct 1658 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 Mar 1691 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary PALMER** on 19 Nov 1679 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
257. **Mary PALMER**, daughter of Jonas Palmer and Elizabeth Grissell was born on 23 Feb 1663 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1709 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Thomas UNDERWOOD:

Paid for service in King Philip's war

"Ye 28 of Nov. 1686, I baptised 9 viz; 4 children of Thomas Underwood who owned cov. privately, and his wife publickly viz. Thomas, Jonathan, Mary, and Elizabeth." (Watertown Record Book 1686 - 1819 Book of the Pastors) Descendants settled in Lexington, Massachusetts 172 Military Service: February 24, 1676/77, paid 1 lb. 10 s for service in King Philips War

Notes for Mary PALMER:

Jonas (Jonah) Palmer married (1) in Rehoboth, May 3, 1655, Elizabeth, daughter of Francis Grissell .(Griswold) of Charlestown, formerly of Cambridge, Mass.; she was buried in Rehoboth, February 11, 1691-2; he married (2) November 9, 1692, Abigail, widow of John Titus (née Carpenter), who died in Rehoboth, March 5, 1709; he died in Rehoboth, June 22, 1709.

Children by the first wife:

24. i. Hannah, 3 born November 8, 1657.
25. ii. Samuel, born November 22, 1659.
26. iii. Jonas, born March 29, 1662.
27. iv. **Mary**, born February 23, 1663.
28. v. Elizabeth.
29. vi. Martha, born July 6, 1666.
30. vii. Grace, born October 1, 1668.

Mary PALMER and Thomas UNDERWOOD had the following children:

128.
 - i. Jonathan UNDERWOOD Sr. was born on 18 Aug 1686 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died after 1736 in Massachusetts, USA. He married Ruth HOLLAND on 17 Nov 1709 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA (by Jonas Bond, JP), daughter of Joseph HOLLAND and Elizabeth. She was born on 07 May 1690 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1736 in Massachusetts, USA.
 - ii. Thomas Underwood was born on 20 Oct 1680 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 07 Jun 1691 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iii. Mary Underwood was born on 05 Jun 1682 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 02 Nov 1686 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iv. Elizabeth Underwood was born on 13 Aug 1684 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Jonathan Hewes on 25 Mar 1709.
 - v. Abigail Underwood was born on 26 Mar 1687 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - vi. Martha Underwood was born on 30 Jun 1689 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Samuel Bixby on 14 May 1718.
 - vii. Thomas Underwood was born on 03 Jun 1691 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 10 Apr 1711 in Lexington, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
258. **Joseph HOLLAND**, son of Nathaniel HOLLAND and Mary was born on 24 Oct 1659 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Elizabeth**.
259. **Elizabeth**.

Elizabeth and Joseph HOLLAND had the following children:

129.
 - i. Ruth HOLLAND was born on 07 May 1690 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1736 in Massachusetts, USA. She married Jonathan UNDERWOOD Sr. on 17 Nov 1709 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA (by Jonas Bond, JP), son of Thomas UNDERWOOD and Mary PALMER. He was born on 18 Aug 1686 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died after 1736 in Massachusetts, USA.
 - ii. Sarah Holland was born on 12 Aug 1688 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Israel Peirce on 16 Jan 1717.
260. **John MUZZEY**, son of Benjamin MUZZEY was born about 1667 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Lydia**.
261. **Lydia**.

Lydia and John MUZZEY had the following children:

130.
 - i. Joseph MUZZEY was born about 1701 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 20 Aug 1770 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Patience RICE on 24 Mar 1721 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Nathaniel RICE and Patience BROWN. She was born on 01 Dec 1705 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 31 Aug 1742 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - ii. Benjamin Muzzey was born about 1692 (Sherborn, Middlesex, MA). He died in Lexington, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Lydia Eames on 15 Nov 1716 in Framingham, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Nathaniel Eames and Anne Patten. She was born on 10 Dec 1694 in Framingham, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iii. Thomas Muzzey was born about 1700 in Holliston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 09 Jan 1754 in Holliston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Abigail Cozzens on 12 Feb 1735 in Holliston, Middlesex, Massachusetts,

USA. She was born in Holliston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

262. **Nathaniel RICE**, son of Thomas RICE and Mary KING was born on 03 Jan 1661 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 13 Nov 1726 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Patience BROWN** in Dec 1704 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
263. **Patience BROWN**, daughter of Major Thomas BROWN and Patience FOSTER was born on 26 Feb 1672 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 13 Nov 1722 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Nathaniel RICE:

Nathaniel left a will on 11 Nov 1726, Joseph Muzzey, Executor, Son Nathaniel as administrator. The will names son nathaniel, daughters patience muzzey and Mary rice and son-in-law Micah Stone. Samuel Stone was appointed guardian on 9 Dec 1726 for Mary Rice and Nathaniel Rice

Patience BROWN and Nathaniel RICE had the following children:

131. i. Patience RICE was born on 01 Dec 1705 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 31 Aug 1742 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Joseph MUZZEY on 24 Mar 1721 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, son of John MUZZEY and Lydia. He was born about 1701 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 20 Aug 1770 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Mary Rice was born on 16 Sep 1707 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Nathaniel Rice was born on 09 Sep 1710 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died about 1801.
264. **John WHITTEMORE**, son of Benjamin WHITTEMORE and Elizabeth BUCKMAN was born in Malden, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died in 1731. He married **Ruth BASSET** on 22 Dec 1692 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA.
265. **Ruth BASSET**, daughter of Joseph BASSET and Mary LAPHAM was born in 1671 in Malden, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died in 1757.

Ruth BASSET and John WHITTEMORE had the following children:

132. i. Jeremiah WHITTEMORE was born in 1695 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 31 Mar 1783 in Concord, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Patience REED on 15 Mar 1722 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Israel REED and Mary KENDALL. She was born on 03 Dec 1697. She died on 24 Oct 1745 in Weston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Abigail Wooley on 10 May 1746. She was born in Concord, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Benjamin Whittemore.
- iii. John Whittemore.
- iv. Pelatiah Whittemore.
266. **Israel REED**, son of William REED and Maybel Kendall was born about 1642 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 29 Jun 1711. He married **Mary KENDALL** about 1669.
267. **Mary KENDALL**, daughter of Francis Kendall and Mary TIDD was born on 20 Jan 1650/51 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 17 Jan 1721/22.

Mary KENDALL and Israel REED had the following child:

133. i. Patience REED was born on 03 Dec 1697. She died on 24 Oct 1745 in Weston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Jeremiah WHITTEMORE on 15 Mar 1722 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA, son of John WHITTEMORE and Ruth BASSET. He was born in 1695 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 31 Mar 1783 in Concord, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
268. **Thomas Carter**, son of Rev. Thomas Carter and Mary Parkhurst was born on 08 Jun 1655 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died after 1722 in Woburn, Middlesex,

Massachusetts, USA. He married **Margery Whitmore** in 1682 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

269. **Margery Whitmore**, daughter of Francis Whitmore and Margaret Harty was born on 09 Sep 1668 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 05 Mar 1735.

Margery Whitmore and Thomas Carter had the following child:

134. i. Daniel CARTER was born on 10 Aug 1691 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 16 Mar 1754 in Weston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Sarah Center, daughter of Ensign John Center and Ruth. She was born on 20 Jul 1695.
270. **Ensign John Center** was born in Apr 1660. He died on 31 Dec 1706 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Ruth**.
271. **Ruth**. She died on 18 Feb 1717 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- Ruth and Ensign John Center had the following child:
135. i. Sarah Center was born on 20 Jul 1695. She married Daniel CARTER, son of Thomas Carter and Margery Whitmore. He was born on 10 Aug 1691 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 16 Mar 1754 in Weston, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
288. **Joseph FARWELL**, son of Joseph FARWELL and Hanna LEARNED was born on 24 Jul 1670 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 21 Aug 1740 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Hannah COLBURN** on 23 Jan 1695 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
289. **Hannah COLBURN**, daughter of Thomas COLBURN and Hannah ROLFE was born about 1673 in Ipswich, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.

Hannah COLBURN and Joseph FARWELL had the following children:

144. i. Deacon Samuel FARWELL was born on 14 Jan 1714 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died in Jul 1757 in Townsend, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Elizabeth MOORS on 23 Jun 1737 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Abraham MOORE and Elizabeth GILSON. She was born on 05 Feb 1719 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died in 1797 in Harvard, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Daniel Farwell was born on 20 May 1717 in Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary Moor.
- iii. Joseph Farwell was born on 05 Aug 1696 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary Gilson.
- iv. Thomas Farwell was born on 11 Oct 1698 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 16 Dec 1731. He married Elizabeth Pierce.
- v. Hannah Farwell was born on 06 May 1701 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 11 May 1762. She married Eleazer Gilson.
- vi. Elizabeth Farwell was born on 30 Dec 1704 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 11 May 1762. She married John Stone.
- vii. Edward Farwell was born on 12 Jul 1706 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Hannah Russell.
- viii. Mary Farwell was born on 05 Feb 1709 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married James Stone.
- ix. John Farwell was born on 23 Jun 1711. He married Jane Lakin.
- x. Sarah Farwell was born on 26 Feb 1721 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
290. **Abraham MOORE**, son of Abraham MOORE and Priscilla POORE was born on 11 Jan 1692 in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 03 Mar 1780 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Elizabeth GILSON** on 21 Nov 1717 in Groton, Middlesex,

Massachusetts, USA.

291. **Elizabeth GILSON** was born about 1700 in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 04 Dec 1770 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Elizabeth GILSON and Abraham MOORE had the following child:

145. i. Elizabeth MOORS was born on 05 Feb 1719 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died in 1797 in Harvard, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She married Deacon Samuel FARWELL on 23 Jun 1737 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, son of Joseph FARWELL and Hannah COLBURN. He was born on 14 Jan 1714 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died in Jul 1757 in Townsend, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
296. **Joseph Calef**, son of Robert Calef and Mary Trace. He died on 11 Oct 1735 in Ipswich, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary Ayer**.
297. **Mary Ayer**.
- Mary Ayer and Joseph Calef had the following child:
148. i. Peter Calef. He married Sarah Foster.
304. **John Shepard** was born about 1673 in Massachusetts, USA. He died on 10 Aug 1756 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Elizabeth Woodruff** on 21 Dec 1703 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
305. **Elizabeth Woodruff**, daughter of Matthew Woodruff and Mary Plumb was born about 1679 in Farmington, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 14 Oct 1731 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.

Elizabeth Woodruff and John Shepard had the following child:

152. i. Deacon John SHEPARD was born on 18 Nov 1706 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Aug 1783 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He married Elizabeth NOBLE on 20 May 1731 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Thomas NOBLE and Elizabeth DEWEY. She was born on 03 Jan 1705 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 12 Nov 1793 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
306. **Thomas NOBLE**, son of Thomas NOBLE Sr and Hannah Warriner was born in 1666 in Springfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 29 Jul 1750 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Elizabeth DEWEY** on 19 Dec 1695 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
307. **Elizabeth DEWEY**, daughter of Thomas Dewey and Constant Hawes was born on 10 Jan 1676 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 02 Oct 1757 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.

Elizabeth DEWEY and Thomas NOBLE had the following child:

153. i. Elizabeth NOBLE was born on 03 Jan 1705 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 12 Nov 1793 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She married Deacon John SHEPARD on 20 May 1731 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA, son of John Shepard and Elizabeth Woodruff. He was born on 18 Nov 1706 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Aug 1783 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
308. **Samuel SACKETT**, son of John SACKETT and Abigail HANNUM was born on 18 Sep 1674 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Nov 1709 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Elizabeth BISSELL** in 1698 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
309. **Elizabeth BISSELL**, daughter of Samuel BISSELL and Abigail Holcomb was born on 04 Jan 1678 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died after 1713.

Elizabeth BISSELL and Samuel SACKETT had the following children:

154. i. Benoni SACKETT was born on 18 May 1710 in Westfield, Hampden,

Massachusetts, USA. He died on 06 Apr 1785 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mindwell Smith on 11 Mar 1732 in Westfield, Chautauqua, New York, USA, daughter of Deacon John Smith and Joanna KELLOGG. She was born on 25 May 1708 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.

- ii. William Sackett was born on 09 Dec 1700 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 14 Feb 1755 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iii. Elizabeth Sackett was born on 20 Feb 1702 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 22 Nov 1755 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She married Luke Noble on 12 Nov 1724 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He was born about 1700. He died in 1778.
 - iv. Samuel Sackett was born on 20 Nov 1704 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died in 1760 in Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
310. **Deacon John Smith**, son of Lieut. Philip Smith and Rebecca Foote was born on 18 Dec 1661 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 16 Apr 1727 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Joanna KELLOGG** on 29 Nov 1683 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.
311. **Joanna KELLOGG**, daughter of Lieut. Joseph KELLOGG and Joanna Foote was born on 08 Dec 1664 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1727 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Deacon John Smith:
He was a deacon in a church in Hadley.

Joanna KELLOGG and Deacon John Smith had the following children:

155. i. Mindwell Smith was born on 25 May 1708 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. She married Benoni SACKETT on 11 Mar 1732 in Westfield, Chautauqua, New York, USA, son of Samuel SACKETT and Elizabeth BISSELL. He was born on 18 May 1710 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 06 Apr 1785 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. John Smith was born on 03 Dec 1684 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 25 Dec 1764 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Joanna Smith was born on 01 Sep 1686 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Rebecca Smith was born on 05 Aug 1688 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 26 Feb 1715 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.
- v. Joseph Smith was born on 19 Jul 1690 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.
- vi. Martin Smith was born on 15 Apr 1692 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.
- vii. Eleazar Smith was born on 25 Sep 1694 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 03 Oct 1721.
- viii. Sarah Smith was born on 09 Nov 1698 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.
- ix. Prudence Smith was born on 15 Nov 1701 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 18 Apr 1774.
- x. Experience Smith was born on 19 Nov 1703 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.
- xi. Elizabeth Smith was born on 12 Oct 1705 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. She died in 1790.
312. **Samuel Stannard**. He married **Elizabeth Nettleton**.
313. **Elizabeth Nettleton**, daughter of John Nettleton and Martha HULL.

Elizabeth Nettleton and Samuel Stannard had the following child:

156. i. Josiah STANNARD was born on 24 Mar 1712 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut,

USA. He married Jemima POST on 08 Dec 1742 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA, daughter of Abraham Post and Elizabeth Stevens. She was born on 14 Nov 1714 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. She died on 30 Sep 1805 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

314. **Abraham Post** was born on 09 Jun 1669 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He died on 31 Jan 1748 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married **Elizabeth Stevens** on 07 Apr 1692 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

315. **Elizabeth Stevens** was born on 14 Jul 1668 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. She died on 15 Nov 1738 in Westbrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

Elizabeth Stevens and Abraham Post had the following children:

157. i. Jemima POST was born on 14 Nov 1714 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. She died on 30 Sep 1805 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. She married Josiah STANNARD on 08 Dec 1742 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA, son of Samuel Stannard and Elizabeth Nettleton. He was born on 24 Mar 1712 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
- ii. Nathan Post was born on 17 Aug 1707 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He died on 19 Oct 1802 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
316. **Nathaniel Wilcoxon Sr.**, son of Joseph Wilcoxon Sr. and Margaret Anna Sheather was born on 29 Aug 1668 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He died on 13 Jun 1712 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married **Hannah Lane** on 21 Nov 1695 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
317. **Hannah Lane**. She died on 21 Dec 1727 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

Hannah Lane and Nathaniel Wilcoxon Sr. had the following child:

158. i. Daniel Wilcox was born on 01 Dec 1702 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married Hannah Buell on 01 Apr 1731 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA, daughter of Benjamin Buell and Hannah Hutchinson. She was born on 07 Dec 1711 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
318. **Benjamin Buell**, son of Samuel Buell and Deborah Griswold was born in 1686 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married **Hannah Hutchinson**.
319. **Hannah Hutchinson**.

Hannah Hutchinson and Benjamin Buell had the following child:

159. i. Hannah Buell was born on 07 Dec 1711 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. She married Daniel Wilcox on 01 Apr 1731 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA, son of Nathaniel Wilcoxon Sr. and Hannah Lane. He was born on 01 Dec 1702 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
320. **Pierre BEAUJEAN** was born in 1692 in Chartres, Eure-et-Loir, Centre, France. He died on 25 May 1725 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe. He married **Marie Catherine DESPAGNE** about 1721 in France.
321. **Marie Catherine DESPAGNE** was born about 1705 in France. She died on 27 Dec 1777 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.

Notes for Pierre BEAUJEAN:

Notes for Pierre Beaujean:

Pierre was described as a Negociant (trader) on his death record. He was a man of some substance, at least a gentleman. His birthplace, Chartres, is the site of a spectacular Cathedral. Beaujeans still live in Chartres and the surrounding region today. He had a total of 16 children as proven by baptismal records.

The Guadeloupe Archipelago in the French West Indies is home to several living Beaujeans. The original home of the Beaujeans was in St. Francois parish, town of Basse-Terre. Now they are Beaujeans scattered all around the islands. There is a district on the out island of La Desirade called Lotissiment (allotment) Beaujean.

Notes for Marie Catherine DESPAGNE:

Notes for (Marie) Catherine Despagne:

Date of birth is calculated from aged 77 at burial in 1777. She was already married when her first child was born in 1723 in St. Francois Parish on Guadeloupe. But there is no marriage record on Guadeloupe, where the St. Francois Parish records are complete back to 1713. She must have married Pierre in France before they came to Guadeloupe. Most likely the young couple moved to Guadeloupe after 1720.

Catherine gave birth to 16 children in Basse-Terre, 8 sons and 8 daughters over a 23 year span. She is usually listed as Catherine in most of the parish birth records. Her formal Christian name was Marie Catherine. Her surname was often written as D'Espagne. D'Espagne is an old French surname, she was probably not personally "Of Spain", but her distant male ancestors might have been. The Despagne name, like Beaujean, is found in France and Belgium.

Marie Catherine DESPAGNE and Pierre BEAUJEAN had the following children:

160. i. Charles BEAUJEAN was born on 05 Sep 1731 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe (Champ d'Arbaud Street). He died on 04 Apr 1783 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe. He married Mary Dubec on 21 Aug 1754 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. She was born in 1722 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 14 Oct 1786 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.
- ii. Marie Catherine Beaujean was born on 09 Apr 1723 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe (Baptized 01 May, 1723).
- iii. Pierre Beaujean was born on 22 Oct 1724 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.
- iv. Marie Francoise Beaujean was born on 30 Dec 1725 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe. She died on 26 Sep 1781 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe. She married Pierre Armand Vogluson on 21 Sep 1750 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.
- v. Guillaume Beaujean was born on 19 Aug 1727 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe. He died on 29 Jul 1772 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.

Notes for Guillaume Beaujean:

Guillaume was a Corsaire (privateer) Captain against the British in the Seven Years War. The British retaliated against the French piracy by occupying Guadeloupe in 1759 and Martinique in 1762. The Treaty of Paris ceded Quebec to England in exchange for the return of Guadeloupe and Martinique. Translated from La Ville Aux Iles:

Page 156,157

The Governor of Guadeloupe reported he had some 60 corsaires at his service and 360 prizes taken in the first two and a half years of the war. Then the taking of our isle by the English, put an end to our privateer war. This was a happy result from the standpoint that the local aggression stopped abruptly in 1759. The Guadeloupean privateers retreated to Saint Pierre, Martinique where they continued to maintain a condition of insecurity for the neighboring English isles. Then in 1762, Martinique was conquered in turn.

footnote 47

The corsaire studied by Patrick Villiers, Guillaume Beaujean, belonged to the parish of St. Francois, Basse-Terre

- vi. Louis Beaujean was born on 28 Nov 1728 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.
- vii. Marie Louise Beaujean was born on 19 Feb 1730 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe. She married Jean Lecluseau on 08 Aug 1758 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.
- viii. Mattheiu Beaujean was born on 18 Feb 1733 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe. He died

on 04 Nov 1793 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.

- ix. Juliette Francoise Beaujean was born on 25 Jul 1734 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe. She married Louis Joseph Paul on 08 May 1762 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.
- x. Gille Beaujean was born on 07 Jun 1736 in Barton St David, Somerset, England. He married Marie Elizabeth Paul on 15 Feb 1762 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe (St. Joseph Church, Vieux Habitants).
- xi. Michel Beaujean was born on 29 Mar 1738 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe. He died on 05 Sep 1790 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe. He married Marie Francoise Paul on 03 Nov 1777 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.
- xii. Marie Jeanne Beaujean was born on 02 Jan 1740 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe. She died on 26 Nov 1781 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.
- xiii. Francoise Adrienne Beaujean was born on 01 Apr 1741 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.
- xiv. Marguerite Beaujean was born on 02 Sep 1741 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.
- xv. Louis Beaujean was born on 04 Jan 1744 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.
- xvi. Jean Baptiste Beaujean was born on 19 Jun 1746 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe. He died on 04 Nov 1791 in Basse-Terre, Guadeloupe.

324. **Abraham Kimberly III**, son of Abraham Kimberly Jr. and Abigail Fitch was born on 29 Apr 1702 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT). He died on 01 Jul 1772 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. He married **Abigail Adams** on 31 Oct 1725 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA.

325. **Abigail Adams**, daughter of Freegrace Adams and Mary Galpin was born about 1702 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT). She died on 30 Oct 1774 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA.

Abigail Adams and Abraham Kimberly III had the following child:

- 162. i. Jedidiah Kimberly was born on 08 Jul 1726 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. He died between 1790-1800 in Roxbury, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. He married Elizabeth Marsh about 1749 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA, daughter of Ebenezer Marsh and Deborah Buell. She was born on 10 Feb 1730 in Litchfield, Bradford, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 04 Apr 1802 in Roxbury, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA.

326. **Ebenezer Marsh**, son of John Marsh and Elizabeth Pitkin was born in Nov 1701 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. He died in Apr 1773 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. He married **Deborah Buell** in Nov 1725 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA.

327. **Deborah Buell**, daughter of John Buell and Mary Loomis. She died in Jul 1784 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA.

Deborah Buell and Ebenezer Marsh had the following child:

- 163. i. Elizabeth Marsh was born on 10 Feb 1730 in Litchfield, Bradford, Pennsylvania, USA. She died on 04 Apr 1802 in Roxbury, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. She married Jedidiah Kimberly about 1749 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA, son of Abraham Kimberly III and Abigail Adams. He was born on 08 Jul 1726 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. He died between 1790-1800 in Roxbury, Litchfield, Connecticut, USA.

336. **Joshua Cook**, son of Josiah Cook and Deborah Hopkins was born on 04 Feb 1682 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died before 28 Sep 1746 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Patience Doane** on 07 Feb 1706 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

337. **Patience Doane**, daughter of Ephraim Doane and Mary Knowles was born in Apr 1682 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 28 Sep 1746 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Patience Doane:

Patience was named for a sister who died in 1675 at the age of 7

Patience Doane and Joshua Cook had the following children:

168.
 - i. Jonathan COOK was born about 1723 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died in Oct 1804 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married Deborah Roberds.
 - ii. Martha Cook was born on 26 Apr 1706 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iii. Josiah Cook was born on 30 Aug 1707 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iv. Joshua Cook was born on 23 Mar 1709 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - v. Mercy Cook was born on 02 Sep 1710 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - vi. Ebenezer Cook was born on 25 Nov 1711 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - vii. Ephraim Cook was born on 16 Sep 1712 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - viii. Ruhama Cook was born on 18 Feb 1714 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - ix. Simeon Cook was born on 24 Aug 1715 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - x. Moses Cook was born on 11 May 1717 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - xi. Zaccheus Cook was born about 1719 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - xii. Jonathan Cook was born about 1721 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - xiii. Mary Cook was born about 1725 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - xiv. Hezekiah Cook was born about 1728 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

338. **Nathaniel Roberds.**

Nathaniel Roberds had the following child:

169.
 - i. Deborah Roberds. She married Jonathan COOK, son of Joshua Cook and Patience Doane. He was born about 1723 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died in Oct 1804 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
384. **John Rider**, son of John Rider and Hester Hall was born on 28 May 1692 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 10 Jan 1766 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mehitable Crowell** on 20 May 1713 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
385. **Mehitable Crowell**, daughter of John Crowell and Bethia Sears was born on 03 Sep 1691 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 26 Mar 1766 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for John Rider:

Died in a smallpox epidemic in 1766. His wife along with 15 of their children, their children's spouses and grandchildren died in the epidemic. 2 sons (John and Simeon) had removed to the Oblong (Putnam/Dutchess County) about 1747. It is a strip of Eastern NY along the Connecticut border. Was this the Beeekman patent ?

Notes for Mehitable Crowell:

Died in the smallpox epidemic of 1766

Mehitable Crowell and John Rider had the following child:

192.
 - i. John Rider was born on 04 Apr 1714 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 21 Feb 1774 in Dutchess, New York, USA. He married Mary Paine about 1745 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Ebenezer

Paine and Rebekah Mayo. She was born on 03 Oct 1719 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

386. **Ebenezer Paine**, son of Joseph Paine and Patience Sparrow was born on 08 Apr 1692 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 Aug 1762 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Rebekah Mayo** on 12 Aug 1714 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
387. **Rebekah Mayo**, daughter of John Mayo and Hannah Freeman was born on 18 Sep 1692. She died after 17 Jun 1762.

Rebekah Mayo and Ebenezer Paine had the following children:

193. i. Mary Paine was born on 03 Oct 1719 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Rider about 1745 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, son of John Rider and Mehitabel Crowell. He was born on 04 Apr 1714 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 21 Feb 1774 in Dutchess, New York, USA.
- ii. Patience Paine was born on 29 Mar 1715 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Joseph Paine was born on 29 Mar 1715 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Rebecca Paine was born on 03 Apr 1717 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
396. **Zacariah PADDOCK**, son of Zacariah PADDOCK and Bethia Hall was born on 10 Nov 1692 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died after 1771 in Southeast District, Putnam , New York, USA. He married **Elizabeth HOWES** on 05 Jun 1718 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
397. **Elizabeth HOWES**, daughter of Joseph Howes and Mary Vincent was born on 28 Feb 1694 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Zacariah PADDOCK:

Moved from Yarmouth to Mansfield, CT abt 1733

Moved from Mansfield to Putnam Co, Ny abt 1753

Elizabeth HOWES and Zacariah PADDOCK had the following children:

198. i. Zacariah PADDOCK was born on 17 Feb 1720 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died after 1800 in Southeast District, Putnam , New York, USA. He married Deborah Freeman on 07 Nov 1744 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut, USA, daughter of Edmund Freeman and Keziah Presbury. She was born on 17 Apr 1722 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 13 Nov 1803 in Southeast District, Putnam , New York, USA.
- ii. Elizabeth Paddock was born on 14 Sep 1720 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Silas Paddock was born on 29 Mar 1725 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Philip Paddock was born on 19 Sep 1725 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- v. Deborah Paddock was born on 01 Oct 1727 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- vi. Bethia Paddock was born on 22 Jan 1730 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1761.
- vii. Rebecca Paddock was born on 01 Dec 1731 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- viii. Mary Paddock was born on 06 Dec 1734 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut, USA. She died on 19 Jul 1826 in Lenox, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA.

-
398. **Edmund Freeman**, son of Edmund Freeman was born on 30 Aug 1683. He died on 01 Jun 1766. He married **Keziah Presbury** about 1707 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut, USA (1st Church of Mansfield).
399. **Keziah Presbury** was born in 1688. She died on 20 Apr 1764.

Notes for Keziah Presbury:

The following is a research report by Andrew Pierce:

Robert S. Wakefield's Mayflower Families Through Five Generations: Family of Richard Warren(1999) offers the most up-to-date analysis of Keziah(Presbury?) Freeman, who was born in 1687/88(according to age on death record?), was named as a granddaughter of Stephen Skiffe of Sandwich in his will, dated 1701 (Wakefield's sketch does not say whether a surname is given for her in the will). She married Edmond Freeman at Sandwich in 1706; a codicil to Stephen Skiffe's will in 1708 noted that Keziah 'was given her things upon marriage.'

It is apparent from the analysis that Keziah was not a daughter of Stephen Presbury, either by his wife Deborah Skiffe(daughter of Stephen)or by a theoretical first wife. Assuming that the age on his tombstone is correct(d.1730 at 58), he was born ca.1672, and was not necessarily the same Stephen Presbury who witnessed a deed at Kittery, Maine in 1686. We know that he married Deborah Skiffe by 1694, when their daughter Mary was born. They had seven daughters and one son, all of whom(or whose issue)are mentioned in Stephen Presbury's will, and they do not include Keziah.

Banks' only reason for giving Stephen Presbury of the Vineyard a birth date of 'ca.1666' is the 1686 Maine deed, and I maintain there is no evidence that the two Stephens were identical. I have found old Yankee New England gravestone dates to be largely accurate, and there is no reason to believe that Stephen Presbury was not born ca.1672 and married a woman four years older. Banks' statement that he was 'probably older than his wife' is, in this context, entirely without foundation.

My eight-year research into the Native American history of Martha's Vineyard(to be published by GPC in about two years) noticed several flimsy conjectures, and some outright mistakes, made by Banks in sketching both white and Native families, and these have also been noticed by other Vineyard historians & genealogists such as Katherine (Kay) Mayhew of the Martha's Vineyard Historical Society.

Unless there is something I missed, I do not think there is any evidence at all that Keziah WAS a Presbury. This is only stated, without any corroborating evidence, in the 1875 Freeman Genealogy, in which many other conjectures seem to be made based upon hearsay. There is no marriage for Edmund & Keziah in any VRs, and the marriage date of ca.1706 is apparently only based on the birth date of their eldest child, 1708 in Sandwich.

All we know for certain(and even that is not ironclad, looking at Wakefield's sketch) is that Keziah(last name uncertain), born ca.1688, was a granddaughter of Stephen & Lydia (Snow) Skiffe of Sandwich. She may have been born out of wedlock to one of their daughters(so further records of those daughters might be searched down), and not necessarily by Deborah, or by any of the daughters known to exist, either; a daughter or even a son might have died before Stephen Skiffe made his will in 1701, leaving Keziah.

Scanning the long list of Edmond & Keziah's children, I notice they named eldest daughter Lydia, a son Stephen, a son Skeffe, and a daughter Deborah, all names found in the Skiffe family. There are no children named Keturah, Dorcas, Drusilla or Content, all unusual names found among Stephen & Deborah (Skiffe) Presburys' children. It would seem that if Keziah had belonged to the Presburys and been raised by them on the Vineyard, she would have given some of her fourteen children the names of these putative half-sisters. This is obviously not hard evidence either way, but should be considered circumstantial. My opinion is that Keziah was born and raised in Sandwich, never left there and was possibly not even Deborah's daughter, and certainly not Stephen Presbury's.

The above is an example of connections based on flimsy or non-existent evidence, which

compounds itself through numerous repetitions in the IGI, published genealogies, etc. The good news is that since Keziah was almost certainly a granddaughter of Stephen & Lydia(Snow)Skiffe, she would have a proven Mayflower descent through Lydia.

Sincerely,
Andrew Pierce

Archibald F. Bennett, Savors on Mount Zion, p.118 Returning to the search and a wise use of the card catalog, reveals the names and families of thirty-one progenitors of Elijah Freeman on a dozen different lines. On each line there is a printed genealogy. Also printed vital records of the various towns where these families live give elusive connections not found by the family genealogists. By judicious use of these last records Kezia Presbury, paternal grandmother of Elijah Freeman, is traced back to her 2nd great-grandfather, Richard Warren, who came in 1620 as one of the Pilgrims on the Mayflower, the 5th great, grandfather of Olive Hovey Freeman Farr!

From: "Marilyn Roth" <wimaroth@santel.net>
To: "Tim Farr" <tf@e.emery.kl.2.ut.us>
Date: 10/3/00 11:18AM
Subject:
Re: Stephen Skiff

Dear Tim, Welcome to the group of frustrated descendants of Keziah! The will information is from the will itself of Stephen Skiff I have a Xerox of it from Barnstable County. The pages are 137-139, but they did not send the book number. I could Xerox the Xerox if you want to pay for copies and postage, but I can assure you that there is no surname for Keziah.

I also have a Xerox of the will of Stephen Presbury, 6 Apr. 1730, 1 July 1730, Edgartown, Dukes Co., MA, 2:56-57. To granddaughter Moriah PRESBURY, only surviving child of son John, decd. To wf. Deborah. Remainder to my seven daughters or their heirs: heirs of dau. Mary, deed.; daus. Katurah; Dorcus; Abigail; Drusilla; and youngest daughters Content and Sarah. [The will is comparatively easy to read, and it is definitely Katurah, not Keziah. It also says "my seven daughters."]

I have contacted lots of people about this. R. A. Lovell, the Sandwich genealogist, thinks that Kezia was dau/o Stephen PRESBURY but not of Deborah. However, that does not make sense at all considering the two wills.

I contacted the Mayflower Society. The latest answer said that "Keziah who married Edmund Freeman is undoubtedly the granddaughter of Stephen Skiff," but they do not accept the lineage.

Bob Henderson, 62 Summer Ave., Reading, MA 01867, answered my query in Nexus in 1991. He agrees that Keziah had to have been born Ca. 1688-90, which is before the marriage of Stephen PRESBURY and Deborah SKIFF. He asks why Stephen SKIFF was providing such a generous gift to granddaughter Keziah if her father were living and she had seven sisters. [A cow was worth more than a house to most people at that time.]

My conclusion is that Keziah must have been an illegitimate daughter of Deborah SKIFF, and she had probably been living with and caring for her grandparents. The only other alternative that makes sense is that Deborah had a prior marriage, but I haven't found any evidence of that.

Keziah Presbury and Edmund Freeman had the following child:

199. i. Deborah Freeman was born on 17 Apr 1722 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 13 Nov 1803 in Southeast District, Putnam, New York, USA. She married Zacariah PADDOCK on 07 Nov 1744 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut, USA, son of Zacariah PADDOCK and Elizabeth HOWES. He was born on 17 Feb 1720 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died after 1800 in Southeast District, Putnam, New York, USA.

416. **Edward Slade**, son of William Slade and Sarah Holmes was born on 04 Jun 1694 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 05 Apr 1755 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Phebe Chase** on 06 Dec 1720 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.

417. **Phebe Chase**, daughter of Samuel Chase and Sarah Sherman was born in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 05 Jul 1735 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.

Phebe Chase and Edward Slade had the following children:

- 208. i. Samuel Slade was born on 26 Sep 1721 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 25 Jul 1765 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mercy Buffum on 13 Sep 1743 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Jonathan Buffum and Mercy Thrasher. She was born on 03 May 1723 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 18 Sep 1797 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Elizabeth Slade was born on 29 Apr 1723 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Joseph Slade was born on 10 Jan 1724 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married Deborah Howland on 23 Oct 1760 in Dartmouth, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Sarah Slade was born on 28 Feb 1726 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.

418. **Jonathan Buffum**, son of Caleb Buffum and Hannah Pope was born in 1688 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 03 Jan 1730 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mercy Thrasher** on 21 Oct 1710 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.

419. **Mercy Thrasher**, daughter of Henry Thrasher.

Mercy Thrasher and Jonathan Buffum had the following children:

- 209. i. Mercy Buffum was born on 03 May 1723 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 18 Sep 1797 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. She married Samuel Slade on 13 Sep 1743 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA, son of Edward Slade and Phebe Chase. He was born on 26 Sep 1721 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 25 Jul 1765 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Deborah Buffum. She married Edward Slade on 07 Sep 1736 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA, son of William Slade and Sarah Holmes. He was born on 04 Jun 1694 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 05 Apr 1755 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.

420. **Isaac Chase**, son of Isaac Chase and Elizabeth Blethen was born on 19 May 1710 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Jun 1786 in Cumberland, Providence, Rhode Island, USA. He married **Amy Anthony** on 13 Nov 1729 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

421. **Amy Anthony**, daughter of William Anthony and Mary Coggeshall was born on 16 Nov 1708 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died before Jun 1763 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Amy Anthony:

She was a twin to brother John

Amy Anthony and Isaac Chase had the following children:

- 210. i. Anthony Chase was born on 26 Jun 1732 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 02 May 1817 in Cumberland, Providence, Rhode Island, USA. He married Catherine Sewell on 23 Sep 1753 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Timothy Sewell and Elizabeth. She was born on 26 Mar 1729 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 19 Sep 1808 in Cumberland, Providence, Rhode Island, USA.
- ii. Comfort Chase was born on 18 Oct 1734.
- iii. Amy Chase was born on 26 Mar 1736.
- iv. Abigail Chase was born on 16 Jul 1737.

-
- v. Isaac Chase was born on 16 Jul 1740.
 - vi. Coggeshall Chase was born on 13 Jun 1743 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.
422. **Timothy Sewell**. He married **Elizabeth**.
423. **Elizabeth**.
- Elizabeth and Timothy Sewell had the following child:
- 211. i. Catherine Sewell was born on 26 Mar 1729 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 19 Sep 1808 in Cumberland, Providence, Rhode Island, USA. She married Anthony Chase on 23 Sep 1753 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA, son of Isaac Chase and Amy Anthony. He was born on 26 Jun 1732 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 02 May 1817 in Cumberland, Providence, Rhode Island, USA.
432. **Josiah ALFORD**, son of Josiah ALFORD and Hannah Westover was born on 27 Dec 1696 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 03 Dec 1768 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Mary Case** on 20 Oct 1726 in Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
433. **Mary Case**, daughter of Samuel Case and Mary Westover was born on 15 Nov 1697 in Connecticut, USA. She died on 12 Nov 1781 in Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- Mary Case and Josiah ALFORD had the following children:
- 216. i. Elijah ALFORD was born on 14 Dec 1732 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 16 Jan 1771 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA. He married Hannah Higley about 1756, daughter of Brewster Higley 2d and Esther Holcombe. She was born on 11 Mar 1737. She died on 27 Jan 1823 in Castleton, Rutland, Vermont, USA.
 - ii. Josiah Alford was born on 13 Aug 1727 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 22 Feb 1808.
 - iii. Hannah Alford was born on 02 Apr 1730 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
 - iv. Eunice Alford was born on 29 Oct 1735 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 16 Jan 1771.
 - v. Pelatiah Alford was born on 14 Apr 1739 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
 - vi. Jesse Alford was born in Sep 1741 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 04 Jun 1783.
434. **Brewster Higley 2d**, son of Brewster Higley Sr and Hester Holcombe was born on 12 Dec 1709 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 21 Mar 1794 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Esther Holcombe** on 13 Mar 1734 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
435. **Esther Holcombe**, daughter of John Holcombe and Anne Pettibone. She died in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- Esther Holcombe and Brewster Higley 2d had the following children:
- 217. i. Hannah Higley was born on 11 Mar 1737. She died on 27 Jan 1823 in Castleton, Rutland, Vermont, USA. She married Elijah ALFORD about 1756, son of Josiah ALFORD and Mary Case. He was born on 14 Dec 1732 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 16 Jan 1771 in Becket, Berkshire, Massachusetts, USA.
 - ii. Brewster Higley 3d was born on 03 Mar 1735 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
 - iii. Joel Higley was born on 01 Jan 1739 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
 - iv. Esther Higley was born on 19 Sep 1743 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
 - v. Seth Higley was born on 29 Oct 1746 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
 - vi. Huldah Higley was born on 01 Feb 1749 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

-
- vii. Enoch Higley was born on 25 Aug 1754 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
448. **Thomas Goodyear** was born about 1665. He died in Apr 1729 in Newton, Cheshire, England. He married **Mary Stopford** on 05 Jan 1687 in Ashton Under Lyne, Lancashire, England.
449. **Mary Stopford**.
- Mary Stopford and Thomas Goodyear had the following children:
224. i. Thomas GOODYEARE was born in Apr 1689 in England. He died on 23 Jun 1770. He married about 1727.
- ii. Mary Goodyear was born on 31 May 1691.
- iii. Shusanna Goodyear was born on 26 Sep 1697. She died in Aug 1778. She married John Molt.
-

Generation 10

512. **Joseph UNDERWOOD**, son of Unknown Underwood was born in 1614 in England. He died on 17 Feb 1677 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary WILDER** in May 1644 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA.
513. **Mary WILDER**, daughter of Thomas Wilder and Martha Wilder was born in 1623 in Shiplake, Oxfordshire, England. She died on 13 Dec 1658 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- Notes for Joseph UNDERWOOD:
Joseph came to America in 1637 (brother Thomas came in 1636) and settled in Hingham, MA. He left Hingham for Watertown following his brother Thomas.
- Notes for Mary WILDER:
Mary, spinster daughter of Mrs. Martha Wilder of Shiplake, County Oxford, sailed from Southampton last of April, by virtue of the Lord treasurers warrant of the 11 April 1638 on the *Confidence* of London 200 tons, John Gibson, master.
- Mary WILDER and Joseph UNDERWOOD had the following children:
256. i. Thomas UNDERWOOD was born on 11 Oct 1658 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 Mar 1691 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary PALMER on 19 Nov 1679 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Jonas Palmer and Elizabeth Grissell. She was born on 23 Feb 1663 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1709 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Mary Underwood was born on 13 Apr 1645 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. She married Isaac Onge on 18 May 1670 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Martha Underwood was born about 1647 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Joseph Underwood was born in 1650 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 07 Apr 1691. He married Elizabeth Bond in 1672. He married Mary.
- v. Sarah Underwood was born about 1652 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died about 1679.
- vi. Hannah Underwood was born about 1654 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died in 1717 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Gibson on 14 Oct 1680 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- vii. Elizabeth Underwood was born about 1656 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married William Bull on 13 Sep 1683.
514. **Jonas Palmer**. He married **Elizabeth Grissell**.
515. **Elizabeth Grissell**.
- Elizabeth Grissell and Jonas Palmer had the following child:

-
257. i. Mary PALMER was born on 23 Feb 1663 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1709 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Thomas UNDERWOOD on 19 Nov 1679 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, son of Joseph UNDERWOOD and Mary WILDER. He was born on 11 Oct 1658 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 Mar 1691 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
516. **Nathaniel HOLLAND**, son of John HOLLAND and Judith STEPHENS was born on 30 Dec 1638 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary** in 1658.
517. **Mary**.
- Mary and Nathaniel HOLLAND had the following child:
258. i. Joseph HOLLAND was born on 24 Oct 1659 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He married Elizabeth.
520. **Benjamin MUZZEY**, son of John MUZZEY and Lydia was born about 1645 in Salisbury, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 28 Nov 1696 in Salisbury, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He married in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- Benjamin MUZZEY had the following child:
260. i. John MUZZEY was born about 1667 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. He married Lydia. He married Lydia.
524. **Thomas RICE**, son of Deacon Edmund RICE and Thomasine FROST was born on 26 Jan 1626 in Stanstead, Suffolk, England. He died on 16 Nov 1681 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary KING** about 1651 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
525. **Mary KING**, daughter of Thomas King and Ann.
- Mary KING and Thomas RICE had the following child:
262. i. Nathaniel RICE was born on 03 Jan 1661 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 13 Nov 1726 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Patience BROWN in Dec 1704 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Major Thomas BROWN and Patience FOSTER. She was born on 26 Feb 1672 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 13 Nov 1722 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
526. **Major Thomas BROWN**, son of William BROWN and Mary BISBY was born on 22 May 1645 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 07 May 1709 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Patience FOSTER** on 29 Sep 1667 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
527. **Patience FOSTER**, daughter of Captain Hopestill FOSTER and Mary BATES was born on 16 Aug 1646 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 15 Aug 1706 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- Patience FOSTER and Major Thomas BROWN had the following children:
263. i. Patience BROWN was born on 26 Feb 1672 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 13 Nov 1722 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Nathaniel RICE in Dec 1704 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, son of Thomas RICE and Mary KING. He was born on 03 Jan 1661 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 13 Nov 1726 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Hannah Brown was born in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Mary Brown was born on 25 Nov 1668 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Thankful Brown was born on 21 Jul 1670 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- v. Thomas Brown was born in 1674 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- vi. Elizabeth Brown was born on 17 Mar 1677 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

-
- vii. Silence Brown was born on 15 Sep 1681 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - viii. Eunice Brown was born on 28 Feb 1683 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - ix. Experience Brown was born on 06 Sep 1690 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 29 Mar 1691 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - x. Mercy Brown was born about 1688 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 06 Apr 1688 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
528. **Benjamin WHITTEMORE**, son of Thomas WHITTEMORE and Hannah CHAWKLEY was born in Malden, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Elizabeth BUCKMAN**.
529. **Elizabeth BUCKMAN**.
- Elizabeth BUCKMAN and Benjamin WHITTEMORE had the following child:
- 264. i. John WHITTEMORE was born in Malden, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died in 1731. He married Ruth BASSET on 22 Dec 1692 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Joseph BASSET and Mary LAPHAM. She was born in 1671 in Malden, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died in 1757.
530. **Joseph BASSET**, son of William BASSET and Mary Elisabeth TILDEN. He married **Mary LAPHAM**.
531. **Mary LAPHAM**.
- Mary LAPHAM and Joseph BASSET had the following child:
- 265. i. Ruth BASSET was born in 1671 in Malden, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died in 1757. She married John WHITTEMORE on 22 Dec 1692 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA, son of Benjamin WHITTEMORE and Elizabeth BUCKMAN. He was born in Malden, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died in 1731.
532. **William REED**. He married **Maybel Kendall**.
533. **Maybel Kendall**, daughter of John Kendall and Elizabeth Sacherell.
- Maybel Kendall and William REED had the following child:
- 266. i. Israel REED was born about 1642 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 29 Jun 1711. He married Mary KENDALL about 1669, daughter of Francis Kendall and Mary TIDD. She was born on 20 Jan 1650/51 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 17 Jan 1721/22.
534. **Francis Kendall**, son of John Kendall and Elizabeth Sacherell was born about 1620 in England. He died in 1708 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary TIDD** on 24 Dec 1644 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
535. **Mary TIDD**, daughter of John Tidd and Margaret Greenleaf. She died in 1705 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Francis Kendall:
Woburnites:
The Family of Kendall

The surname Kendall of England is of local derivation from the town of Kendall, Westmoreland county. The town's name was doubtless derived from that of the river Ken, on which it is located. The family in England is very large and widely distributed, many of the branches bearing arms and having distinguished members. The name is found common in Bedfordshire, at Basingbourne, Essex; in Lancashire; at Smithsby, Derbyshire; in Cornwall; in Devonshire; and Hertfordshire. In 1575, a branch of the family settled in Thorpthules, Durham, a younger son of the Kendall family of Ripon, Yorkshire, where the family lived at an early date. Among the early Kendalls who were prominent was John Kendall, a sheriff of Nottingham, killed in the battle of Bosworth in 1485,

fighting in the army of Richard III.

(I) John Kendall, progenitor of the American family, lived in the county of Cambridge, England, in 1646, died there in 1660. Two of his sons came to America; I. Francis, mentioned below. 2. Deacon Thomas, who was a proprietor of Reading, Massachusetts, in 1644; was admitted freeman May 10, 1648; had ten daughters and no sons, thus leaving no descendants bearing his name.

(II) Francis Kendall, the immigrant ancestor, son of John Kendall (1), was born in England, and is believed to be the ancestor of all the Kendalls in America. In December, 1658, he deposed that his age was about thirty-eight years. On April 2, 1662, he deposed that his age was about forty-eight years. Possibly the date of his birth was between the two dates indicated by these statements, say 1618. He came from England before 1640. With thirty-one others he signed the town orders of Woburn, December 18, 1640. He had been living in Charlestown, of which Woburn was then a part, and where he was a taxpayer in 1645. Francis Kendall married; December 24, 1644, Mary Tidd, daughter of John Tidd. In the record he is called Francis Kendall, alias Miles. There are several explanations of this record. It was common with emigrants to America to take assumed names to avoid vexatious laws, and there is a tradition that Kendall left England against the wishes of his family, using the name of Miles until he was settled in this country. His brother, Thomas seems not to have used any other name. Francis Kendall was admitted a freeman, May 10, 1648. Sewall says of him: "He was a gentleman of great respectability and influence in the place of his residence." He served the town at different times for eighteen years as selectman, and on important committees such as those for distributing grants to the pioneers, and on building the meeting house. He was tything man in 1676. He was not entirely in accord with the Puritan church, and was fined for some infraction of church rules about infant baptism or attendance at communion or attending meetings of the Anabaptists. He was a miller by trade and owned a corn mill, which he left to his sons, Samuel and John. This corn mill, at Woburn, has been in the possession of the family down to the present time. The mill now, or lately on the Kendall place, is one built by Samuel Kendall soon after 1700 and is some distance from the location of the first mill.

He died in 1708, at the age of eighty-eight according to the record, corroborating the affidavit of 1658. His wife, Mary died in 1705. His will dated May 9, 1706. His sons, Thomas and John were the executors.

Mary TIDD and Francis Kendall had the following children:

267. i. Mary KENDALL was born on 20 Jan 1650/51 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 17 Jan 1721/22. She married Israel REED about 1669, son of William REED and Maybel Kendall. He was born about 1642 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 29 Jun 1711.
- ii. John Kendall was born on 02 Jul 1646 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Thomas Kendall was born on 10 Jan 1648 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 25 May 1730. He married Ruth Blodgett in 1673 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 18 Dec 1695 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Abigail Reyner. She died on 31 Dec 1716 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Elizabeth Kendall was born on 15 Jan 1652 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Ephraim Winship in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married James Pierce in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- v. Hannah Kendall.
536. **Rev. Thomas Carter** was born on 06 Mar 1610 in Hinderclay Parish, Suffolk, England. He died on 05 Sep 1684 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary Parkhurst** in 1639 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
537. **Mary Parkhurst**, daughter of George PARKHURST and Phebe Leete was born on 28 Aug 1614 in Ipswich, Suffolk, England. She died on 28 Mar 1687 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Rev. Thomas Carter:
ORDINATION OF REV. THOMAS CARTER

Woburn, Massachusetts, 22 November 1642, O.S.

From the Painting by Albert Thompson

This painting is of great historic interest, since it represents some of the first settlers of Woburn, Massachusetts. The establishment of the church preceded the incorporation of the town, as was customary in those days. Woburn was originally a grant of land made in 1640, by the General Court of Massachusetts to Charlestown, and was known as "Charlestowne Village." On 5 November 1640, the Church of Charlestown chose seven men as Commissioners "for the erection of a Church and Town upon the recent grant of the Court." On 8 February 1641, the Commissioners came from Charlestown to find a suitable location. The Meeting House was built on land now occupied by the Common. The ordination, as illustrated, followed. On 27 September 1642, O.S., the General Court incorporated Woburn with these five words: "Charlestowne Village is called Wooburne."

The characters represented in the painting are as follows: Beginning at the left (standing) is John Cotton, Minister of the First Church of Boston; Richard Mather, Minister of the First Church of Dorchester; John Elliot, Apostle to the Indians from the First Church of Roxbury; Capt. Edward Johnson, one of the founders of both the church and town of Woburn; Thomas Carter, one of the lay members of the church; John Wilson, Minister of the First Church of Charlestown; and finally, a visiting minister, unnamed. Seated on the bench with his hat beside him is Increase Nowell, Magistrate from Charlestown. The others are members of the church.

Mary Parkhurst and Rev. Thomas Carter had the following child:

- 268. i. Thomas Carter was born on 08 Jun 1655 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died after 1722 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Margery Whitmore in 1682 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Francis Whitmore and Margaret Harty. She was born on 09 Sep 1668 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 05 Mar 1735.
- 538. **Francis Whitmore**, son of John Whitmore was born about 1625 in England. He died on 12 Oct 1685 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Margaret Harty** on 10 Nov 1666 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- 539. **Margaret Harty**. She died on 01 Mar 1686 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Francis Whitmore:

From the Whitmore Genealogy published in 1907:253

"Francis came to this country probably during the 1630's, and had established his residence at Cambridge prior to 1648, as about this time he married, at that place, Isabel Parke. Brooks, in his history of Medford, tells us he owned property in Cambridge near the Plains, Charlestown near the Menetomie River, near Dendruck Meadows; also in Medford and Lexington. His house stood on the dividing line between Lexington and Cambridge, and is mentioned in the Act of division. His name, with that of his wife, appears on a petition in favor of an old woman charged with being a witch, so he can hardly have been of the extreme Puritan Party, though a member of the church.

"Francis served in King Philip's war; was Selectman and Constable in 1668 and 1682. In his will he makes provision for the education of his ch., thus early evidencing that regard for edu. that is so marked a family trait."

Francis was freeman in 1654. His will of 8 Oct. in his yr. is abstr. in Geneal. Reg. IX. 134.2

Francis first married Isabel Parke, daughter of Richard Parke (ca 1602-1665) & Margery Crane (ca 1595-ca 1650), at Cambridge, MA.28 Born ca 1628. Isabel died at Cambridge, MA, on 31 Mar 1665. Buried in Harvard Square Cemetery, Cambridge.

On 10 Nov 1666 Francis second married Margaret Harty, at Cambridge, MA Margaret died at Cambridge, MA, on 1 Mar 1685/6 Buried in Harvard Square Cemetery, Cambridge.

Margaret Harty and Francis Whitmore had the following child:

- 269. i. Margery Whitmore was born on 09 Sep 1668 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 05 Mar 1735. She married Thomas Carter in 1682 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, son of Rev. Thomas Carter and Mary Parkhurst. He was born on 08 Jun 1655 in Woburn, Middlesex,

Massachusetts, USA. He died after 1722 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

576. **Joseph FARWELL**, son of Henry FARWELL and Olive WELBY was born on 20 Feb 1642 in Concord, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 31 Dec 1722 in Dunstable, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA (Old Dunstable Cemetery). He married **Hanna LEARNED** on 25 Dec 1666 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

577. **Hanna LEARNED**, daughter of Isaac LEARNED and Mary STEARNS was born on 24 Aug 1649 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 31 Dec 1685 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Hanna LEARNED and Joseph FARWELL had the following children:

288. i. Joseph FARWELL was born on 24 Jul 1670 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 21 Aug 1740 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Hannah COLBURN on 23 Jan 1695 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Thomas COLBURN and Hannah ROLFE. She was born about 1673 in Ipswich, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Hannah Farwell was born on 20 Jan 1668 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 14 Aug 1739. She married Samuel Woods.
- iii. Elizabeth Farwell was born on 09 Jun 1672 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 09 May 1722. She married John Richardson.
- iv. Henry Farwell.

578. **Thomas COLBURN** was born about 1646 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Hannah ROLFE**.

579. **Hannah ROLFE** was born about 1650 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Hannah ROLFE and Thomas COLBURN had the following child:

289. i. Hannah COLBURN was born about 1673 in Ipswich, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Joseph FARWELL on 23 Jan 1695 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, son of Joseph FARWELL and Hanna LEARNED. He was born on 24 Jul 1670 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 21 Aug 1740 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

580. **Abraham MOORE** was born about 1665 in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 12 Apr 1706 in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Priscilla POORE** on 14 Dec 1687 in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.

581. **Priscilla POORE**, daughter of Daniel Poore and Mary Farnham was born on 22 Jun 1667 in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She died in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.

Priscilla POORE and Abraham MOORE had the following child:

290. i. Abraham MOORE was born on 11 Jan 1692 in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 03 Mar 1780 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Elizabeth GILSON on 21 Nov 1717 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She was born about 1700 in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 04 Dec 1770 in Groton, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

592. **Robert Calef**. He died on 13 Apr 1719 in Roxbury, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary Trace**.

593. **Mary Trace**.

Mary Trace and Robert Calef had the following child:

296. i. Joseph Calef. He died on 11 Oct 1735 in Ipswich, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary Ayer.

610. **Matthew Woodruff**. He married **Mary Plumb**.

611. **Mary Plumb**.

Mary Plumb and Matthew Woodruff had the following child:

-
305. i. Elizabeth Woodruff was born about 1679 in Farmington, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 14 Oct 1731 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Shepard on 21 Dec 1703 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He was born about 1673 in Massachusetts, USA. He died on 10 Aug 1756 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
612. **Thomas NOBLE Sr.** He died on 20 Jan 1704 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Hannah Warriner** on 01 Nov 1660.
613. **Hannah Warriner**, daughter of William Warriner and Joanna Scant was born on 17 Aug 1643.
- Hannah Warriner and Thomas NOBLE Sr had the following children:
306. i. Thomas NOBLE was born in 1666 in Springfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 29 Jul 1750 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He married Elizabeth DEWEY on 19 Dec 1695 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Thomas Dewey and Constant Hawes. She was born on 10 Jan 1676 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 02 Oct 1757 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. John Noble was born about 1660 in Springfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He married Abigail Sackett on 13 Sep 1682 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of John SACKETT and Abigail HANNUM. She was born on 01 Dec 1663 in Northfield, Franklin, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 03 Jul 1683 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
614. **Thomas Dewey** was born on 16 Feb 1640 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 27 Apr 1690 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Constant Hawes** on 01 Jun 1663 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.
615. **Constant Hawes** was born on 07 Jul 1642 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 26 Apr 1703 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- Constant Hawes and Thomas Dewey had the following child:
307. i. Elizabeth DEWEY was born on 10 Jan 1676 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 02 Oct 1757 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She married Thomas NOBLE on 19 Dec 1695 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA, son of Thomas NOBLE Sr and Hannah Warriner. He was born in 1666 in Springfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 29 Jul 1750 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
616. **John SACKETT**, son of Simon SACKETT and Isabel PIERCE was born in 1632 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Oct 1719 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Abigail HANNUM** on 23 Nov 1659 in Springfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
617. **Abigail HANNUM**, daughter of William HANNUM and Honor CAPEN was born on 22 Nov 1640 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 09 Oct 1690 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for John SACKETT:

Weygant, The Sacketts of America, pp 16-19.

4. John Sacket*, 1632 - 1719, son of (1) Simon Sackett and his wife Isabel, was, so far as known, the first white child born in Newtown (now Cambridge), Mass. In 1653 he became a resident of Springfield, Mass., receiving from the town commissioners a gift of four pieces of land, agreeable to an ordinance passed to encourage the speedy settlement of that place. On November 23, 1659, he was married to Abigail Hannum, 1640 - 1690, daughter of William Hannum (colonist), and his wife, Honor Capen, of Dorchester, Windsor and Northampton. A short time after date of his marriage to Abigail Hannum, John Sacket sold his land at Springfield and removed to property he had purchased some fifteen miles up the Connecticut River at Northampton. There he and his family lived until 1665, when he again sold out and moved to a farm purchased of one Chapin near Westfield, on what are now called Sacket's Meadows. Mr. Sacket's removal to Westfield was at the date of the first permanent settlement of that town, and about ten years previous to the commencement of King Philip's Indian wars. There Mr. Sacket built a house and barn, both of

which were burned, Oct. 27, 1675, by the Indians, who, at the same time, destroyed a large amount of other property, and drove off his cattle. He rebuilt his house and barn, and also erected a saw mill on a creek which ran through his farm and emptied into the Waronoco (now Westfield) River.

The building of a dam on this creek was the occasion of a vexatious lawsuit, brought against him by Thomas, Jedediah and Jonah Dewey, who claimed that by reason of Sacket's saw mill dam the water was backed up on their grist mill. The case was tried at Springfield before a jury, who found for plaintiff, but the court in giving judgment, recited that it was a hard case for the defendant and "therefore ordered that the plaintiffs should, with a hired man and oxen, work with said Sacket 9 days in taking down and removing said dam."

At a town meeting held in 1672 at Westfield, John Sacket was chosen a selectman, and as late as 1693 he held the same office.

Abigail Hannum Sacket died October 9, 1690, and about a year later John Sacket was married to Sarah, daughter of John Stiles and widow of John Stewart of Springfield. He continued to reside on his Westfield farm to the day of his death. His will, dated in 1718, and probated in 1719, reads as follows:

In the name of God Amen, the tenth day of May in the year of our Lord God 1718. I John Sacket Sen'r, of Westfield in the county of Hampshire in ye Province of ye Massachusetts Bay, in New England, being aged and under the decays of nature, but of perfect mind & memory thanks be given to God therefor, calling unto mind the mortality of my body, & knowing that it is appointed unto all men once to die, do make & ordain this my last Will and Testament, yt is to say principally & first of all I give & recomment my Soul unto the hands of God that gave it, and as for my body I recommend it to the earth to be buried in a Christianlike & decent manner at the direction of my Executors, nothing doubting but at ye Gen'll Reserection I shall receive the same again by ye mighty power of God. And as touching such worldly estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me with in this life I give and devise & dispose of the same in the following way and manner. Imprimus. I give and bequeath to Sarah my well beloved wife, all the use & improvement of all my Estate both real and personal during the whole of her natural life if she shall outlive me, that is to say, all that I shall be possessed of at my decease.

Imp'rs. I give to my son John Sacket five shillings, and to my son William's children five shillings, and my son Samuel's children 5 shillings.

Imp'rs. I give to William Sacket my Grandson, the son of Sam'll Sacket deceased, after myself and my wives decease, my Team and Tackling & all ye furniture thereunto belonging and two plows, cart wheels & all belonging unto them, and a harrow & what belongs to it, and I likewise make & ordain him viz. - my grandson William Sacket, Executor of this my last Will & Testament.

Imp'rs. After my own and my wives decease I give to my well beloved daughters viz. - Hannah Merryman, Mary Maudsley and Abigail King all the remainder of my movable estate in an equal division amongst them all, excepting my great brass Kettle the which I give unto my daughter Mary Maudsley, above her share in the movables, to be at their own disposal.

Further - This may inform all concerned that all my lands are disposed of by deed of gift, therefore no Inventory to be taken of them.

Imp'rs. I give to Rachel Stiles a cow and a pair of sheets. And I do hereby utterly disallow, revoke & disannul all and every other former Testaments, Wills, & Legacies, Bequests & executors, by me in any way before this time named, willed and bequeathed. Rattifying & Confirming this and no other to be my Last Will & Testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal in ye day & year above written.

Signed Sealed Published Pronounced & Declared by ye s'd John Sacket as his last Will & Testament. In Presence of us ye subscribers, viz:

John Root

Jedediah Dewey

Joseph Sacket. John Sacket (s)

Hampshire s.s.;

Springfield May 20, 1719. John Root, Jedediah Dewey & Joseph Sacket, the witnesses of the foregoing will appeared before me underwritten, Judge of ye Probate of wills & co for ye County afores'd made oath that they saw John Sacket subscribe unto the foregoing instrument, Sign Seal Publish & Pronounce and declare the same to be his last will and Testament, and that he was of sound mind & Perfect memory when he did it to the best of their understanding. Which s'd Will I

approve & allow of, and do appoint John Sackett ye son of ye said deceased to be an administrator on ye said will with ye Executor in the said will named till ye said Executor comes of ye age of twenty one years.

Samuel Partridge

* This John Sackett dropped the final "t" in signing his name and several generations of his descendants followed his example, but nearly all of his living descendants have resumed its use.

Abigail HANNUM and John SACKETT had the following children:

308. i. Samuel SACKETT was born on 18 Sep 1674 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Nov 1709 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He married Elizabeth BISSELL in 1698 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Samuel BISSELL and Abigail Holcomb. She was born on 04 Jan 1678 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died after 1713.
- ii. John Sackett was born on 04 Nov 1660 in Northfield, Franklin, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 20 Sep 1745 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. William Sackett was born on 20 Apr 1662 in Northfield, Franklin, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 28 Mar 1700 in Deerfield, Franklin, Massachusetts, USA.
- Notes for William Sackett:
Drowned while crossing the Connecticut River coming home from a wedding.
- iv. Abigail Sackett was born on 01 Dec 1663 in Northfield, Franklin, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 03 Jul 1683 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Noble on 13 Sep 1682 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA, son of Thomas NOBLE Sr and Hannah Warriner. He was born about 1660 in Springfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- v. Mary Sackett was born in 1665.
- vi. Hannah Sackett was born on 07 Mar 1669 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- vii. Mary Sackett was born on 08 Jun 1672 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 14 Nov 1729 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- viii. Elizabeth Sackett was born on 27 May 1677 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 15 Jun 1682 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.
- ix. Abigail Sackett was born in 1683 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She died in Jul 1743 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She married David King about 1701 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died in 1730. She married John Shepard. He was born about 1673 in Massachusetts, USA. He died on 10 Aug 1756 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Shepard.

618. **Samuel BISSELL**, son of John Bissell and Mary Drake was born about 1636 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 17 May 1697 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Abigail Holcomb** on 11 Jan 1658 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

619. **Abigail Holcomb**, daughter of Thomas Holcomb and Elizabeth Ferguson was born on 06 Jan 1638 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 17 Aug 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

Abigail Holcomb and Samuel BISSELL had the following child:

309. i. Elizabeth BISSELL was born on 04 Jan 1678 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died after 1713. She married Samuel SACKETT in 1698 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA, son of John SACKETT and Abigail HANNUM. He was born on 18 Sep 1674 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Nov 1709 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She married Eli Root in 1713 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.

620. **Lieut. Philip Smith**. He died on 10 Jan 1685 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Rebecca Foote**.

621. **Rebecca Foote**, daughter of Nathaniel Foote was born in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

Notes for Lieut. Philip Smith:

Cotton Mather declared him murdered by witchcraft.

Rebecca Foote and Lieut. Philip Smith had the following child:

310. i. Deacon John Smith was born on 18 Dec 1661 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 16 Apr 1727 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. He married Joanna KELLOGG on 29 Nov 1683 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Lieut. Joseph KELLOGG and Joanna Foote. She was born on 08 Dec 1664 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1727 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.

622. **Lieut. Joseph KELLOGG**, son of Martin KELLOGG and Prudence Bird was born on 01 Apr 1626 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He died in 1708 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Joanna Foote** in 1649 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.

623. **Joanna Foote**. She died on 14 Sep 1666 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Lieut. Joseph KELLOGG:

Immigrated approx 1650 and settled in Farmington, CT. He was a weaver by trade. He went from Farmington to Boston then to Hadley. He also operated the ferry from Hadley to Northampton. Family operated the ferry for over 100 years . His rank was from town militias.

Joanna Foote and Lieut. Joseph KELLOGG had the following children:

311. i. Joanna KELLOGG was born on 08 Dec 1664 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1727 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. She married Deacon John Smith on 29 Nov 1683 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA, son of Lieut. Philip Smith and Rebecca Foote. He was born on 18 Dec 1661 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 16 Apr 1727 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.

ii. Elizabeth Kellogg was born on 05 Mar 1651 in Farmington, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

iii. Joseph Kellogg was born on 11 Aug 1653 in Farmington, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died between 1682-1684.

iv. Nathaniel Kellogg was born on 29 Oct 1654 in Farmington, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

v. John Kellogg was born on 29 Dec 1656 in Farmington, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

vi. Martin Kellogg was born on 22 Nov 1658 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.

vii. Edward Kellogg was born on 01 Oct 1660 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.

viii. Samuel Kellogg was born on 28 Sep 1662 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.

ix. Sarah Kellogg was born on 27 Aug 1666 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.

626. **John Nettleton**, son of Samuel Nettleton and Mary NN. He died on 18 Mar 1691. He married **Martha HULL** on 29 May 1670 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

627. **Martha HULL**, daughter of Josiah HULL and Elizabeth LOOMIS was born in 1650 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

Martha HULL and John Nettleton had the following child:

313. i. Elizabeth Nettleton. She married Samuel Stannard.

632. **Joseph Wilcoxon Sr.**, son of William Wilcoxon Jr. and Margaret Birdseye was born in 1636 in Concord, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died about 1683 in Killingworth, Middlesex,

Connecticut, USA. He married **Margaret Anna Sheather** in 1655 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT).

633. **Margaret Anna Sheather** was born in 1637 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT). She died in 1710 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

Notes for Joseph Wilcoxon Sr.:

Joseph came with his family to Stratford in 1639. He moved to Killingworth about 1655.

Margaret Anna Sheather and Joseph Wilcoxon Sr. had the following child:

316. i. Nathaniel Wilcoxon Sr. was born on 29 Aug 1668 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He died on 13 Jun 1712 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married Hannah Lane on 21 Nov 1695 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. She died on 21 Dec 1727 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
636. **Samuel Buell**, son of William Buell and Mary was born on 02 Sep 1641. He married **Deborah Griswold**.
637. **Deborah Griswold**.
- Deborah Griswold and Samuel Buell had the following children:
318. i. Benjamin Buell was born in 1686 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married Hannah Hutchinson.
654. ii. John Buell was born on 17 Feb 1671. He died on 09 Apr 1745 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. He married Mary Loomis on 20 Nov 1695. She was born on 20 Mar 1672.
648. **Abraham Kimberly Jr.**, son of Abraham Kimberly Sr. and Hannah Preston was born on 04 Mar 1674 in Albemarle, Stanly, North Carolina, USA. He died in May 1742 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. He married **Abigail Fitch** on 11 May 1696 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT).
649. **Abigail Fitch**, daughter of Thomas Fitch and Abigail Goodrich was born on 04 Mar 1682 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA.
- Abigail Fitch and Abraham Kimberly Jr. had the following child:
324. i. Abraham Kimberly III was born on 29 Apr 1702 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT). He died on 01 Jul 1772 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. He married Abigail Adams on 31 Oct 1725 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA, daughter of Freegrace Adams and Mary Galpin. She was born about 1702 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT). She died on 30 Oct 1774 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA.
650. **Freegrace Adams**, son of Samuel Adams and Mehitabel Norton was born in 1675 in New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut, USA. He died in 1750 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. He married **Mary Galpin** on 08 Jan 1700 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT).
651. **Mary Galpin**, daughter of John Galpin and Mary Morgan was born about 1679 in New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut, USA. She died on 17 Jun 1760 in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA.

Notes for Freegrace Adams:

Freegrace Adams of Rye, weaver, and wife Mary, to Moses Galpin of the same place, weaver, all that land and meadow "yt were given to me and my wife by my Honoured Father and Mother-in-law, namely John Galpin and Mary Galpin; to have and to hold during my said mother-in-law, Mary Galpin's natural life, and after her decease, forever." May 7, 1711. "Rye, Westchester, NY Land Records Lieber E, Page 19"

Mary Galpin and Freegrace Adams had the following child:

325. i. Abigail Adams was born about 1702 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT). She died on 30 Oct 1774 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. She married Abraham Kimberly III on 31 Oct 1725 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA, son of Abraham Kimberly Jr. and Abigail Fitch. He was born on 29 Apr 1702 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT). He died on 01 Jul 1772 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA.

652. **John Marsh**, son of John Marsh and Sarah Lyman was born in 1668. He died on 01 Oct 1744 in Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Elizabeth Pitkin** on 06 Jan 1698.

653. **Elizabeth Pitkin**. She died on 01 Dec 1748 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

Elizabeth Pitkin and John Marsh had the following child:

326. i. Ebenezer Marsh was born in Nov 1701 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. He died in Apr 1773 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. He married Deborah Buell in Nov 1725 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA, daughter of John Buell and Mary Loomis. She died in Jul 1784 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA.

654. **John Buell**, son of Samuel Buell and Deborah Griswold was born on 17 Feb 1671. He died on 09 Apr 1745 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. He married **Mary Loomis** on 20 Nov 1695.

655. **Mary Loomis**, daughter of John Loomis was born on 20 Mar 1672.

Mary Loomis and John Buell had the following child:

327. i. Deborah Buell. She died in Jul 1784 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. She married Ebenezer Marsh in Nov 1725 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA, son of John Marsh and Elizabeth Pitkin. He was born in Nov 1701 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. He died in Apr 1773 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA.

672. **Josiah Cook**, son of Josiah Cook and Elizabeth Ring. He married **Deborah Hopkins**.

673. **Deborah Hopkins** was born about 1610 in England. She died on 03 May 1687 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Deborah Hopkins and Josiah Cook had the following child:

336. i. Joshua Cook was born on 04 Feb 1682 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died before 28 Sep 1746 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Patience Doane on 07 Feb 1706 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Ephraim Doane and Mary Knowles. She was born in Apr 1682 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 28 Sep 1746 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

674. **Ephraim Doane**, son of Richard Knowles was born in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary Knowles** on 05 Feb 1668 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

675. **Mary Knowles**, daughter of Richard Knowles was born in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. She died in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Mary Knowles and Ephraim Doane had the following child:

337. i. Patience Doane was born in Apr 1682 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 28 Sep 1746 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married Joshua Cook on 07 Feb 1706 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, son of Josiah Cook and Deborah Hopkins. He was born on 04 Feb 1682 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died before 28 Sep 1746 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

768. **John Rider**, son of Samuel Rider and Anne Gamlett was born in 1664. He died on 05 Jan 1706 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Hester Hall**.

769. **Hester Hall**, daughter of Deacon John Hall and Priscilla Bearse was born in Apr 1672 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Hester Hall and John Rider had the following children:

384. i. John Rider was born on 28 May 1692 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 10 Jan 1766 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mehitable Crowell on 20 May 1713 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of John Crowell and Bethia Sears. She was born on 03 Sep 1691 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 26 Mar 1766 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Samuel Rider was born in Feb 1694 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

-
- iii. Bethiah Rider was born in May 1697 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iv. Hester Rider was born in Apr 1699 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - v. Marcy Rider was born in Jun 1701 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - vi. Zeruviah Rider was born in Apr 1703 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - vii. Nathaniel Rider was born in Jun 1705 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - viii. Thankful Rider was born on 01 Apr 1709 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Thankful Rider:

There may have been another daughter Bethia born in 1695 but died soon after birth.

770. **John Crowell** was born in 1662 in Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA (Nobscusset). He died on 11 Oct 1728 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Bethia Sears** on 27 May 1684 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

771. **Bethia Sears**, daughter of Paul Sears and Deborah Willard was born on 03 Jan 1662 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 05 Jul 1724 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for John Crowell:

buried in Meeting House, North Dennis, MA

Bethia Sears and John Crowell had the following child:

385. i. Mehitable Crowell was born on 03 Sep 1691 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 26 Mar 1766 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Rider on 20 May 1713 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, son of John Rider and Hester Hall. He was born on 28 May 1692 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 10 Jan 1766 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

772. **Joseph Paine**. He died on 01 Oct 1712. He married **Patience Sparrow** on 27 May 1691 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

773. **Patience Sparrow**, daughter of Jonathan Sparrow and Hannah Prince was born in 1675. She died on 28 Oct 1745.

Patience Sparrow and Joseph Paine had the following child:

386. i. Ebenezer Paine was born on 08 Apr 1692 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 Aug 1762 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Rebekah Mayo on 12 Aug 1714 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of John Mayo and Hannah Freeman. She was born on 18 Sep 1692. She died after 17 Jun 1762.

774. **John Mayo**, son of Samuel Mayo Captain and Thomasine Lumpkin was born on 15 Dec 1652 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 Feb 1725/26 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Hannah Freeman** on 14 Apr 1681 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA.

775. **Hannah Freeman** was born in 1656 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 15 Feb 1742/43 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Hannah Freeman and John Mayo had the following child:

387. i. Rebekah Mayo was born on 18 Sep 1692. She died after 17 Jun 1762. She married Ebenezer Paine on 12 Aug 1714 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, son of Joseph Paine and Patience Sparrow. He was born on 08 Apr 1692 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 Aug 1762 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

792. **Zacariah PADDOCK**, son of Zacariah PADDOCK and Deborah Sears was born on 14 Apr 1664 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Apr 1718 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Bethia Hall** in 1686 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

793. **Bethia Hall**, daughter of Deacon John Hall and Priscilla Bearse was born on 15 Nov 1668 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 08 Mar 1708 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Bethia Hall and Zacariah PADDOCK had the following children:

396. i. Zacariah PADDOCK was born on 10 Nov 1692 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died after 1771 in Southeast District, Putnam , New York, USA. He married Elizabeth HOWES on 05 Jun 1718 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Joseph Howes and Mary Vincent. She was born on 28 Feb 1694 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Capt Ichabod Paddock was born on 01 Jun 1687 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Joanna Faunce.
- iii. Deborah Paddock was born on 02 Apr 1689 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Elizabeth Paddock was born on 11 Feb 1691 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- v. James Paddock was born on 24 Dec 1694 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Rebecca Chapman.

Notes for James Paddock:

Moved to Southeast NY after marriage

- vi. Peter Paddock was born in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Sarah Howes.

Notes for Peter Paddock:

went to Southeast, NY after marriage

- vii. Bethia Paddock was born in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married Lot Gray.
- viii. Mary Paddock was born in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married Judah Sears.
- ix. John Paddock was born in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Martha Hopkins.

Notes for John Paddock:

moved to Southeast, NY after marriage

- x. David Paddock was born in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary Foster.

Notes for David Paddock:

moved to Southeast NY.

- xi. Priscilla Paddock was born in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

794. **Joseph Howes**, son of Joseph Howes and Elizabeth Mayo. He died on 24 Dec 1743 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary Vincent**.

-
795. **Mary Vincent.** She died on 14 Mar 1712 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Mary Vincent and Joseph Howes had the following child:

397. i. Elizabeth HOWES was born on 28 Feb 1694 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married Zacariah PADDOCK on 05 Jun 1718 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, son of Zacariah PADDOCK and Bethia Hall. He was born on 10 Nov 1692 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died after 1771 in Southeast District, Putnam, New York, USA.
796. **Edmund Freeman** was born on 05 Oct 1655 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 18 May 1720 in Sandwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- Edmund Freeman had the following child:
398. i. Edmund Freeman was born on 30 Aug 1683. He died on 01 Jun 1766. He married Keziah Presbury about 1707 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut, USA (1st Church of Mansfield). She was born in 1688. She died on 20 Apr 1764.
832. **William Slade.** He died on 24 Oct 1738 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Sarah Holmes.**
833. **Sarah Holmes**, daughter of Jonathan Holmes and Sarah Borden was born in 1664. She died on 10 Sep 1761.

Sarah Holmes and William Slade had the following children:

416. i. Edward Slade was born on 04 Jun 1694 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 05 Apr 1755 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married Phebe Chase on 06 Dec 1720 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Samuel Chase and Sarah Sherman. She was born in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 05 Jul 1735 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married Elisabeth Anthony on 19 Dec 1717 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of William Anthony and Mary Coggeshall. She was born in 1698. She died on 06 Feb 1719 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married Deborah Buffum on 07 Sep 1736 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Jonathan Buffum and Mercy Thrasher.
- ii. Sarah Slade was born on 01 Jun 1687 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Mary Slade was born on 19 May 1689 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Elizabeth Slade was born in Aug 1690 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. She died before 1695 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.
- v. Elizabeth Slade was born on 02 Dec 1695 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.
- vi. Lydia Slade was born on 08 Oct 1706 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.
834. **Samuel Chase**, son of William Chase II and Abigail was born about 1677 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 04 Apr 1758 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Sarah Sherman** in 1699 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.
835. **Sarah Sherman**, daughter of Samuel Sherman and Martha Tripp was born on 10 Apr 1682 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died after 1723.

Notes for Samuel Chase:

Moved to Swansea, MA in 1700 with his new wife and several of his brothers.

Sarah Sherman and Samuel Chase had the following child:

417. i. Phebe Chase was born in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 05 Jul 1735 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. She married Edward Slade on 06 Dec 1720 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA, son of William Slade and Sarah Holmes. He was born on 04 Jun 1694 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 05 Apr 1755 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.

836. **Caleb Buffum**, son of Robert Buffum and Tamzen Ward was born on 29 Jul 1650 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 24 Nov 1731 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Hannah Pope** on 26 Mar 1672 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.

837. **Hannah Pope**, daughter of Joseph Pope and Gertrude Shattuck.

Hannah Pope and Caleb Buffum had the following children:

- 418. i. Jonathan Buffum was born in 1688 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 03 Jan 1730 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mercy Thrasher on 21 Oct 1710 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Caleb Buffum was born on 14 May 1673 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Robert Buffum was born on 10 Apr 1675 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Hannah Buffum was born on 10 Aug 1677 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
- v. Tamosin Buffum was born in 1681 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
- vi. Joseph Buffum was born in 1684 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
- vii. Benjamin Buffum was born in 1686 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.

838. **Henry Thrasher**.

Henry Thrasher had the following child:

- 419. i. Mercy Thrasher. She married Jonathan Buffum on 21 Oct 1710 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA, son of Caleb Buffum and Hannah Pope. He was born in 1688 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 03 Jan 1730 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.

840. **Isaac Chase**, son of William Chase III and Hannah Sherman was born about 1682 in Dartmouth, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Elizabeth Blethen** about 1704.

841. **Elizabeth Blethen**.

Elizabeth Blethen and Isaac Chase had the following child:

- 420. i. Isaac Chase was born on 19 May 1710 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Jun 1786 in Cumberland, Providence, Rhode Island, USA. He married Amy Anthony on 13 Nov 1729 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA, daughter of William Anthony and Mary Coggeshall. She was born on 16 Nov 1708 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died before Jun 1763 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.

842. **William Anthony**, son of Abraham Anthony and Alice Wodell was born on 31 Oct 1675 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He died on 28 Dec 1744 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary Coggeshall** on 14 Mar 1695 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

843. **Mary Coggeshall**, daughter of John Coggeshall and Elizabeth Timberlake was born on 18 Sep 1675 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died after 1739 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.

Mary Coggeshall and William Anthony had the following children:

- 421. i. Amy Anthony was born on 16 Nov 1708 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died before Jun 1763 in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA. She married Isaac Chase on 13 Nov 1729 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA, son of Isaac Chase and Elizabeth Blethen. He was born on 19 May 1710 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Jun 1786 in Cumberland, Providence, Rhode Island, USA.
- ii. Elisabeth Anthony was born in 1698. She died on 06 Feb 1719 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. She married Edward Slade on 19 Dec 1717 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA, son of William Slade and Sarah Holmes. He was born on 04 Jun 1694 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 05 Apr 1755 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.

-
864. **Josiah ALFORD**, son of Benedict ALFORD and Joan Newton was born on 06 Jul 1649 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 12 Aug 1722 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Hannah Westover** on 22 May 1693 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
865. **Hannah Westover**, daughter of Jonah Westover and Hannah Griswold was born on 08 Apr 1668 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. She died on 10 Aug 1753 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

Hannah Westover and Josiah ALFORD had the following children:

432. i. Josiah ALFORD was born on 27 Dec 1696 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 03 Dec 1768 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Mary Case on 20 Oct 1726 in Hartford, Connecticut, USA, daughter of Samuel Case and Mary Westover. She was born on 15 Nov 1697 in Connecticut, USA. She died on 12 Nov 1781 in Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- ii. Hannah Alford was born on 12 Mar 1694 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- iii. Nathaniel Alford Sr was born on 10 Feb 1698 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- iv. Elizabeth Alford was born on 29 Jun 1703 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- v. Daughter Alford was born about 1704 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 08 Jul 1704 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- vi. Dorothy Alford was born on 22 Jun 1709 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
866. **Samuel Case**, son of John Case and Sarah Spencer was born in 1667 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 30 Jul 1725 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Mary Westover**.
867. **Mary Westover**. She died on 27 Sep 1713 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

Mary Westover and Samuel Case had the following child:

433. i. Mary Case was born on 15 Nov 1697 in Connecticut, USA. She died on 12 Nov 1781 in Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married Josiah ALFORD on 20 Oct 1726 in Hartford, Connecticut, USA, son of Josiah ALFORD and Hannah Westover. He was born on 27 Dec 1696 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 03 Dec 1768 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married John Drake.
868. **Brewster Higley Sr**, son of John Higley Capt. and Hannah Drake was born in Mar 1680 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 05 Nov 1760 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Hester Holcombe** on 17 Feb 1709 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
869. **Hester Holcombe**, daughter of Nathaniel Holcombe and Mary Bliss was born in 1683. She died on 17 Dec 1775 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

Hester Holcombe and Brewster Higley Sr had the following children:

434. i. Brewster Higley 2d was born on 12 Dec 1709 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 21 Mar 1794 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Esther Holcombe on 13 Mar 1734 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, daughter of John Holcombe and Anne Pettibone. She died in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- ii. David Higley.
- iii. Joseph Higley.
- iv. Hannah Higley.
- v. Hester Higley.
- vi. John Higley.
- vii. Elizabeth Higley.
- viii. Naomi Higley.
870. **John Holcombe**. He married **Anne Pettibone**.

871. **Anne Pettibone**, daughter of John Pettibone.

Anne Pettibone and John Holcombe had the following child:

435. i. Esther Holcombe. She died in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married Brewster Higley 2d on 13 Mar 1734 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, son of Brewster Higley Sr and Hester Holcombe. He was born on 12 Dec 1709 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 21 Mar 1794 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

Generation 11

1024. **Unknown Underwood**. He married on 25 Apr 1607 in Dorchester, Dorset, England.

Unknown Underwood had the following children:

512. i. Joseph UNDERWOOD was born in 1614 in England. He died on 17 Feb 1677 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary WILDER in May 1644 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Thomas Wilder and Martha Wilder. She was born in 1623 in Shiplake, Oxfordshire, England. She died on 13 Dec 1658 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary How on 29 Apr 1665. She died on 28 Jan 1667.
- ii. Thomas Underwood was born about 1600 in England. He died on 07 Apr 1668 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Magdalen. She was born in 1607. She died on 10 Apr 1687 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Thomas Underwood:

Brother to Joseph Underwood. Joseph's son Thomas lived with Thomas and Magdalen

Thomas Underwood

1636; To America. Settled first at Hingham, later Dorchester? and finally at Watertown in 1651. (The Underwood Families of America)

1637, freeman

February 15, 1668: Thomas died without progeny and his will names his nephews and nieces, children of his brother Joseph. Proved April 7, 1668. (The Underwood Families of America)

"In the name of God Amen, I Thomas Underwood of Watertown, in the County of Middlesex, within the Jurisdiction of the Massachusetts, being sicke and weake of body, but of sound mind and good memory, blessed and praised be God, do constitute and ordeine this my last will and testament in manner and forme following, vizt first. I comend my Soul and Spirit into the hands of God, that gave it, hoping throw the merrits of Jesus Cht to have eternal life, and my body to the ground whereof it was made and to be decently buried by the discretion of my Executrix hereafter mentioned. Impr I give and bequeath unto my Brother Joseph Underwood the Sume of Ten Shillings, further I give and bequeath unto my Couson Joseph Underwood the sume of Three Shillings foure pence. further, give and bequeath unto my Couson Mary Underwood the sume of three shillings foure pence, further I give and bequeath unto me Couson Martha Underwood the sume of three shillings foure pence, further I give and bequeath unto Couson Hannah Underwood the sume of three shillings foure pence, further I give and bequeath unto Couson Elizabeth Underwood the sume of three shillings foure pence, further I give and bequeath unto my Couson Sarah Underwood three shillings foure pence. further my mind and will is that if my loveing wife Magdalene Underwood hath not need to sell all or any part of my homestall, for her comfortable livelihood in the time of her life, that after her decease, Thomas Underwood, sonne to my Brother Joseph Underwood now liveing with mee shall have and injoy as his proper inheritance my Homestall both house and barne and all the land adjacent, except the lott which I

purchased of Charles Sternes, but in case the said Thomas shall prove stubborne and rebellious against my beloved wife his Aunt, that then I do hereby impowerher to disinherit him of it, and to give it to whome shee pleases that may better deserve it, but all the rest of my estate, both houseing lands, goodes, chattels, debts, or whatsoever is myne, I do freely fully, and wholly give and bequeath to my deare and loveing wife Magdalen Underwood, making her my full and sole executrix, of this my last will and testamt, willing and requiring her to performe all and every respecively of this my will according to the true intent and meaning hereof, for confirmation whereof I have hereinto annexed my hand and Seale this 15th of the 12th mo. 1667.

The marke of (---Thomas Underwood - seal)

Sealed and subscribed in the presence off Nathaniel Treadway

John Warren

Josph Taynter." (The Underwood Families of America)

Town Offices: 1636, and 1638, representative Hingham. Selectman Watertown 165613

Notes for Magdalen:

After Thomas' death in 1668, she married another Thomas Underwood unrelated to the first who died in the 1680s. He left part of his estate his son, yet another Thomas Underwood, *gentleman* who was noted as currently living in England.

1026. **Thomas Wilder**, son of Richard Wilder and Alice. He married **Martha Wilder**.

1027. **Martha Wilder**. She died on 20 Apr 1652 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA.

Martha Wilder and Thomas Wilder had the following children:

513. i. Mary WILDER was born in 1623 in Shiplake, Oxfordshire, England. She died on 13 Dec 1658 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Joseph UNDERWOOD in May 1644 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He was born in 1614 in England. He died on 17 Feb 1677 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Elizabeth Wilder was born in 1621 in Shiplake, Oxfordshire, England. She died in 1688. She married Thomas Ensign.
- iii. Edward Wilder was born in 1618 in Shiplake, Oxfordshire, England. He married Elizabeth Eames. She died on 28 Oct 1690.
- iv. John Wilder was born in 1616 in Shiplake, Oxfordshire, England. He died in 1688 in Shiplake, Oxfordshire, England.

1032. **John HOLLAND**, son of John HOLLAND Sr. and Elizabeth BARKER was born on 14 Nov 1602 in Plymouth, Devon, England. He died about Aug 1652 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Judith STEPHENS** on 18 Nov 1629 (St. Andrews Church, Plymouth, Devonshire, England).

1033. **Judith STEPHENS**. She died on 23 Aug 1687 in Roxbury, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.

Judith STEPHENS and John HOLLAND had the following children:

516. i. Nathaniel HOLLAND was born on 30 Dec 1638 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary in 1658. He married Sarah.
- ii. Thomas Holland.
- iii. John Holland.
- iv. Deliverance Holland was born in 1641.
- v. Prudence Holland was born in 1645.
- vi. Relief Holland was born in 1650.

1040. **John MUZZEY** was born about 1600 in Hampshire, England. He died about 1690 in Salisbury, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Lydia**.

1041. **Lydia**. She died after 1690 in Salisbury, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for John MUZZEY:

Abraham Muzzey immigrated to America in March 1633 with sons Robert and John. They settled in Ipswich (now Essex) MA. John moved to Salisbury in 1640

Notes for Lydia:

Admitted to the Newbury church in 1677

Lydia and John MUZZEY had the following children:

- 520. i. Benjamin MUZZEY was born about 1645 in Salisbury, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 28 Nov 1696 in Salisbury, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He married in Mendon, Worcester, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Thomas Muzzey was born about 1635. He died after 1703 in Salisbury, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Esther.

Notes for Thomas Muzzey:

Thomas took the Oath of Allegiance March 1679/80. He took a land grant in Salisbury in 1703.

- iii. John Muzzey was born about 1640. He died on 12 Apr 1690 in Salisbury, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Elizabeth. She died on 17 Aug 1703 in Salisbury, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
1048. **Deacon Edmund RICE** was born about 1594 (Barkhamstead, Hertfordshire, England). He died on 03 May 1663 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Thomasine FROST** on 15 Oct 1618 (St. Marys Church, Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk Co., England).
1049. **Thomasine FROST**, daughter of Edward FROST and Thomasine BELGRAVE was born on 11 Aug 1600 (St. James Church, Stanstead, Suffolk Co., England). She died on 13 Jun 1654 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Thomasine FROST and Deacon Edmund RICE had the following child:

- 524. i. Thomas RICE was born on 26 Jan 1626 in Stanstead, Suffolk, England. He died on 16 Nov 1681 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary KING about 1651 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Thomas King and Ann.

1050. **Thomas King**. He married **Ann**.

1051. **Ann**.

Ann and Thomas King had the following child:

- 525. i. Mary KING. She married Thomas RICE about 1651 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, son of Deacon Edmund RICE and Thomasine FROST. He was born on 26 Jan 1626 in Stanstead, Suffolk, England. He died on 16 Nov 1681 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

1052. **William BROWN**. He married **Mary BISBY** on 15 Nov 1641 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

1053. **Mary BISBY**, daughter of Thomas BISBEE and Anna BASEDEN was born on 23 Jan 1620 in Frittenden, Kent, England.

Mary BISBY and William BROWN had the following children:

- 526. i. Major Thomas BROWN was born on 22 May 1645 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 07 May 1709 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Patience FOSTER on 29 Sep 1667 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Captain Hopestill FOSTER and Mary BATES. She was born on 16 Aug 1646 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 15 Aug 1706 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

-
- ii. Mary Brown was born on 18 May 1643 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iii. Susanna Brown was born on 04 Feb 1646 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iv. Edmund Brown was born on 27 Nov 1653 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - v. Elizabeth Brown was born on 23 Jul 1659 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - vi. Hopestill Brown was born on 08 Jul 1656 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
1054. **Captain Hopestill FOSTER**, son of Richard Foster and Patience Bigg was born about 1621 in England. He died on 15 Oct 1676 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary BATES** in 1639 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.
1055. **Mary BATES**, daughter of James BATES and Alice GLOVER was born on 21 Nov 1619 in Lydd, Kent, England. She died on 04 Jan 1703 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Captain Hopestill FOSTER:

Elizabeth 1635 6-17 April. Passengers embarked in the Elizabeth, Mr. William Staff, bound from London to New England:

Clement Bates, tailor 40 [his wife] Ann Bates 40, and their 5 children, James 14, Clement 12, Rachell 8, Joseph 5, and Benjamin 2, and their servants John Wynchester 19 and Jarvice Gold 30; William Holdred 25, Roger Preston 21, Daniell Brodley 20 and Isack Studman, tanners of St. Alphage Cripplegate; James Hosmer, clothier of Hawkhurst, Kent, 28, his wife Ann 27 and their children Marie 2 and Ann 3 months, and their servants Marie Donnard 24 and Marie Martin 19; John Ston 40, Edward Gold 28, George Russell 19 and John Mussell 15, of Hawkhurst; William Wild 30; Peter Thorne 20; Alice Wild 40; William Whitteredd, carpenter 36, his wife Elizabeth 30, and their son Thomas 20; John Cluffe 22; John Wild 47; Samuel Haieward 22; John Duke 20; Thomas Millet 30, his wife Marie Millet 29, Ursula Greenoway 32, Henrie Bull 19, Josua Wheat 17, John Smith 12, Ralph Chapman 20 and Thomas Millet 2, of St. Saviour, Southwalk; Richard Walker 24; John Beamond 23; William Beamond 27; Thomas Lettyne 23; John Johnson 23; William Walker 15; James Walker 15 and Sarra Walker 17, servants to John Browne, baker, and William Brasey, linen draper in Cheapside; James Bate, husbandman 53, Alice Bate 52, Lyddia Bate 20, Marie Bate 17, Margaret Bate 12, and James Bates 9; Edward Bullock, husbandman 32; Elizabeth Stedman 26, Nathaniell Stedman 5, Isack Stedman 1, Robert Thornton 11; Margaret Davies 32, Elizabeth Davies 1; Dorothy Smith 45 and her daughter Mary Smith 15; Peter Gardner 18; William Hubbard 35; Rachell Bigg 6; Patience Foster 40; Hopestill Foster 14; Francis White 24; Joan Sellin 50; Ann Sellin 7; Edward Loomes 27; John Hubbard 10; John Davies 9; Marie Davies 4; John Browne 40. (PRO:E157/20).

Mary BATES and Captain Hopestill FOSTER had the following child:

- 527. i. Patience FOSTER was born on 16 Aug 1646 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 15 Aug 1706 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Major Thomas BROWN on 29 Sep 1667 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, son of William BROWN and Mary BISBY. He was born on 22 May 1645 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 07 May 1709 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
1056. **Thomas WHITTEMORE** was born about 1610 in England. He died on 25 May 1661. He married **Hannah CHAWKLEY** in Sep 1632.
1057. **Hannah CHAWKLEY** was born in 1612. She died on 16 Dec 1662.

Hannah CHAWKLEY and Thomas WHITTEMORE had the following children:

- 528. i. Benjamin WHITTEMORE was born in Malden, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Elizabeth BUCKMAN.
- ii. Thomas Whittemore.

-
- iii. Nathaniel Whittemore was born in 1634.
 - iv. Abraham Whittemore was born in 1645.
 - v. Daniel Whittemore. He died on 04 Aug 1670.
 - vi. Samuel Whittemore. He died on 04 Aug 1670.
 - vii. John Whittemore.
 - viii. Elizabeth Whittemore.
 - ix. Pelatiah Whittemore.
 - x. John Whittemore.
 - xi. John Whittemore.

1060. **William BASSET**, son of Walter BASSET was born about 1590 in Sandwich, Kent, England. He died on 03 Apr 1667 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary Elisabeth TILDEN** about 1621.

1061. **Mary Elisabeth TILDEN** was born about 1605.

Mary Elisabeth TILDEN and William BASSET had the following children:

- i. Ruth BASSET was born about 1633 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. She died between 1693-1700. She married John SPRAGUE in 1655 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA, son of Francis SPRAGUE and Anne. He was born in 1637 in Duxbury, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 26 Mar 1676 in Pawtucket, Providence, Rhode Island, USA.

Notes for John SPRAGUE:

John Sprague was killed in what is known as "Pierce's Fight" in King Phillip's War. About 9 of the colonials were killed and the remaining 9 were captured and tortured to death by the Indians. A monument known as the "Nine Men's Misery". A stone table marks the site in current Cumberland, RI.

530. ii. Joseph BASSET. He married Mary LAPHAM.

1066. **John Kendall** was born in 1580 in Norfolk, England. He died on 21 Mar 1660 in Cambridge, Cambridgeshire, England. He married **Elizabeth Sacherell** on 25 Nov 1605 in Norfolk, England.

1067. **Elizabeth Sacherell**, daughter of Henry Sacherell was born about 1584 in Cambridge, Cambridgeshire, England. She died about 1640 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Elizabeth Sacherell and John Kendall had the following children:

- 533. i. Maybel Kendall. She married William REED.
- 534. ii. Francis Kendall was born about 1620 in England. He died in 1708 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary TIDD on 24 Dec 1644 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of John Tidd and Margaret Greenleaf. She died in 1705 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

1068. **John Kendall** was born in 1580 in Norfolk, England. He died on 21 Mar 1660 in Cambridge, Cambridgeshire, England. He married **Elizabeth Sacherell** on 25 Nov 1605 in Norfolk, England.

1069. **Elizabeth Sacherell**, daughter of Henry Sacherell was born about 1584 in Cambridge, Cambridgeshire, England. She died about 1640 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Elizabeth Sacherell and John Kendall had the following children:

- 533. i. Maybel Kendall. She married William REED.
- 534. ii. Francis Kendall was born about 1620 in England. He died in 1708 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary TIDD on 24 Dec 1644 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of John Tidd and Margaret Greenleaf. She died in 1705 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

1070. **John Tidd.** He died on 24 Apr 1657 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Margaret Greenleaf.**

1071. **Margaret Greenleaf.**

Notes for John Tidd:

John Tidd, of Charlestown, and Woburn, Massachusetts, died at Woburn, April 24, 1657; his first wife, Margaret, died at Woburn in 1651; he married (second), date unknown, Alice _____, who married at Cambridge, June 11, 1657, William Mann. He was sergeant of the military contingent of Woburn in 1646, the first citizen of Woburn named by military title in the records. After careful consideration the compilers of this sketch have come to the conclusion that it is difficult for them to decide what is true or what if false in much that has been stated by different writers concerning the early history of the first John Tidd who came an immigrant undoubtedly from England and settled in this country after 1630. The difficulty seems to arise from the different spellings of this short name of four letters.

For example, there is Tead, Teed, Tedd, and Todd, items concerning different individuals of these names being easily confounded with Tidd or with names of similar lengths or likeness. We are willing to accept the fact that this John Tidd came to Charlestown where he was an inhabitant in 1637, admitted to the church there 1639, and soon afterwards a resident of Woburn. This appears to be so from the fact that he was allowed to buy Thomas Moulton's old house, and had liberty to sell the house to Nathaniel Hadlock, 1638. He owned eight lots in Charlestown limits, according to Book of Possessions, 1638, the sixth of which was twenty-five acres at Waterfield, or in the part now Woburn. He also owned twenty acres in West Rockfield, also present Woburn. In his will he styles himself a tailor. "John Dane's Relation" (a sort of tract giving an account of Dane's spiritual and temporal experience during his lifetime) mentions incidentally a John Tidd, a tailor from Hartford, Old England, who may be the same. In Woburn there was a lot near the common called the Tidd lot, which received its name from him. On this lot now stands the edifice of the First Congregational Church. The quotation from "Dane's Narrative" is, in part, as follows: "I now being at Hartford (Hertford, Hartford?) I then wrought with Mr. Tead that (now) lives at Charlestowne (Charlestown, Massachusetts). He was a young man then. He and I was going," etc. Dane died at Ipswich, September 29, 1684, and wrote his "Narrative" in 1682. This leaves it still uncertain whether the John Tidd then of Charlestown was the John Tidd who settled in Woburn and died there in 1657.

Margaret Greenleaf and John Tidd had the following children:

535. i. Mary TIDD. She died in 1705 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Francis Kendall on 24 Dec 1644 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, son of John Kendall and Elizabeth Sacherell. He was born about 1620 in England. He died in 1708 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - ii. John Tidd. He died on 13 Apr 1703 in Lexington, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA (Cambridge Farms). He married Rebecca Wood on 14 Apr 1650 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 10 Jan 1717 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iii. Samuel Tidd. He died in 1651 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - iv. Elizabeth Tidd. She married Thomas Fuller on 13 Jun 1642 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - v. Hannah Tidd. She married William Savell.
1074. **George PARKHURST** was born about 1588 in Ipswich, Suffolk, England. He died in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Phebe Leete.**
1075. **Phebe Leete**, daughter of Robert Leete and Alice Grundy.

Notes for George PARKHURST:

Came to America prior to his daughter's marriage in 1639.

Phebe Leete and George PARKHURST had the following child:

537. i. Mary Parkhurst was born on 28 Aug 1614 in Ipswich, Suffolk, England. She died on

28 Mar 1687 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Rev. Thomas Carter in 1639 in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He was born on 06 Mar 1610 in Hinderclay Parish, Suffolk, England. He died on 05 Sep 1684 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

1076. **John Whitmore** was born in England. He died in Oct 1648 in Stamford, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA.

John Whitmore had the following child:

538. i. Francis Whitmore was born about 1625 in England. He died on 12 Oct 1685 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Margaret Harty on 10 Nov 1666 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 01 Mar 1686 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
1152. **Henry FARWELL**, son of William FARWELL and Joan COLE was born about 1605 in England. He died on 01 Aug 1670 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Olive WELBY** on 16 Apr 1629 in Boston, Lincolnshire, England.
1153. **Olive WELBY**, daughter of Richard WELBY and Frances BULKELEY was born on 17 Jun 1604 in Moulton, Suffolk, England. She died on 01 Aug 1670 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Olive WELBY and Henry FARWELL had the following child:

576. i. Joseph FARWELL was born on 20 Feb 1642 in Concord, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 31 Dec 1722 in Dunstable, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA (Old Dunstable Cemetery). He married Hanna LEARNED on 25 Dec 1666 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Isaac LEARNED and Mary STEARNS. She was born on 24 Aug 1649 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 31 Dec 1685 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
1154. **Isaac LEARNED**, son of William Learned and Goodith Gilman. He married **Mary STEARNS** on 09 May 1646 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
1155. **Mary STEARNS**, daughter of Isaac Sternes.

Mary STEARNS and Isaac LEARNED had the following child:

577. i. Hanna LEARNED was born on 24 Aug 1649 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 31 Dec 1685 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Joseph FARWELL on 25 Dec 1666 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, son of Henry FARWELL and Olive WELBY. He was born on 20 Feb 1642 in Concord, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 31 Dec 1722 in Dunstable, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA (Old Dunstable Cemetery).
1162. **Daniel Poore** was born about 1624 in England. He died on 08 Jun 1689 in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary Farnham** on 20 Oct 1650 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.
1163. **Mary Farnham** was born about 1628 in England. She died on 03 Feb 1714 in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.

Mary Farnham and Daniel Poore had the following child:

581. i. Priscilla POORE was born on 22 Jun 1667 in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She died in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Abraham MOORE on 14 Dec 1687 in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He was born about 1665 in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 12 Apr 1706 in Andover, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
1226. **William Warriner**. He married **Joanna Scant**.
1227. **Joanna Scant**.

Joanna Scant and William Warriner had the following child:

613. i. Hannah Warriner was born on 17 Aug 1643. She married Thomas NOBLE Sr on 01 Nov 1660. He died on 20 Jan 1704 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.

-
1232. **Simon SACKETT**, son of the younger Thomas SACKETT and Martha STROWDE was born about 1595 (St. John Margate, Isle of Thanet, Kent, England). He died about 1635 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Isabel PIERCE** on 06 Aug 1627 (St. John Margate, Isle of Thanet, Kent, England).
1233. **Isabel PIERCE**.

Notes for Simon SACKETT:
Weygant, The Sacketts of America.
The Family Tradition recorded by Weygant, pp 3-4.

"About ten years after the Pilgrim Fathers landed at Plymouth, Simon and John Sackett, brothers, came from England to Massachusetts, in company with Roger Williams. John Sackett followed Mr. Williams to Rhode Island and finally settled at New Haven, becoming the founder of the New Haven branch of the family. Simon Sackett remained in Massachusetts, was one of the founders of the City of Cambridge, and is the progenitor of the Massachusetts and Long Island, N.Y., branches."

Simon Sackett, pp 12-14.

1. Simon Sackett 160?-1635. On December 1, 1630 the ship Lyon, laden with provisions consigned to colonists who had the preceding year accompanied or followed Lord John Winthrop to New England, sailed from the seaport city of Bristol. The passenger list of the Lyon on this particular voyage contained 26 names, a little band of well-to-do Puritan colonists who had voluntarily left comfortable homes in the land of their birth, where liberty to worship God in accordance with the dictates of conscience was by law denied them, and seeking new places of abode, with such fortune as might await them on the rugged shores and in the primeval forests of the New World. Among the heads of families of this pioneer band were Roger Williams, Simon Sackett, John Sackett, John Throckmorton and Nicholas Bailey. The family of Simon Sackett included his wife Isabel, and their infant son, Simon Sackett Jr. This mid-winter voyage of the ship Lyon was unusually severe. She did not reach Nantasket Roads, off Boston town, the port of her destination, until February 5, 1631. About a month previous to her arrival, Governor Winthrop, Deputy Governor Dudley, and the "Assistants" to whom and their successors, King Charles had committed the charter government of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, had formally selected, a few miles from Boston, on the Charles River, a site for a new town, which it was their avowed purpose to fortify and make the permanent seat of government. It was understood and agreed that the Governor, Deputy Governor, and six of the eight assistants, should each erect on the site selected a permanent house, suitable for the accommodation of his family, in time to spend the following winter there. But shortly thereafter several of the assistants became deeply interested in private business projects at Boston and other settlements and neglected to carry out their part of the agreement. The undertaking was not, however, abandoned or long delayed, for in the spring of 1631, Winthrop, Dudley and Bradstreet, together with six other "principal gentlemen," including Simon Sackett, "commenced the execution of the plan" by erecting substantial dwellings. The house built and occupied by Simon Sackett and his family stood on the north side of what is now Winthrop Street, in the centre of the block, between Brighton and Dunster Streets.

From the commencement of the settlement records were made of the "agreements of its inhabitants" touching matters of mutual interest, as well as of the public acts of town officials-all of which have been preserved to the present day. Wood, in his "New England's Prospects", written in the latter part of 1633, gives the following description of the place, which at that time was called Newtown, but three years later was re-christened Cambridge:

"This is one of the neatest and best compacted towns in New England, having many fair structures, with many handsome contrived streets. The inhabitants, most of them, are very rich and well stored with cattle of all sorts, having many hundred acres of land poled in with general fence, which is about a mile and a half long, which secures all their weaker cattle from the wild beasts." Newtown did not, however, become the permanent seat of government of Massachusetts Bay Colony, but it did become, is to-day, and will undoubtedly long remain the seat of America's most famous university.

In the founding and laying out of this embryo "city in the wilderness", Simon Sackett was a potent factor, but the exposure and privations of his mid-winter voyage on the ship Lyon had undermined his health, which continued to decline until October 1635, when he died. On the third day of

November following, widow Isabel Sackett was granted, by the court, authority to administer on his estate. At same session of court, the memorable decree was entered which banished Roger Williams from the colony. Mrs. Williams had come to Newtown with her husband on that occasion, "he being in feeble health", and it is altogether probable they were entertained at the home of their bereaved friend and fellow passenger on their voyage from England, whose dwelling was convenient to the public building where the court was held.

Widow Sackett's name appears on the Newtown records for the last time under date of February 8, 1636. In June of that year the Rev. Hooker's congregation, having either sold or leased their dwellings, removed to Connecticut - widow Sackett and her boys forming part of the migrating company. Dr. Trumble give the following account of their journey:

"About the beginning of June 1636, Mr. Hooker and about 100 men, women and children took their departure from Newtown and traveled more than a hundred miles through a hideous wilderness to Hartford. They made their journey over mountains, through swamps, thickets and rivers, which were not passable but with great difficulty. They had no cover but the heavens, nor any lodgings but those that simple nature offered them. They drove with them 160 head of cattle and carried their packs and some utensils. This adventure was the more remarkable, as many of the company were persons of figure, who had lived in England in honor, affluence and delicacy, and were entire strangers to fatigue and danger."

After Mr. Hooker's migrating company had become established at Hartford, widow Isabel Sackett became the second wife of William Bloomfield.

Simon Sackett and his wife Isabel were the parents of:

3. Simon Sackett, b. 1630; d. July 9, 1659; m. Sarah Bloomfield.
4. John Sackett, b. 1632, d. Oct 8, 1719; m. Abigail Hannum.

Isabel PIERCE and Simon SACKETT had the following children:

616. i. John SACKETT was born in 1632 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Oct 1719 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. He married Abigail HANNUM on 23 Nov 1659 in Springfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of William HANNUM and Honor CAPEN. She was born on 22 Nov 1640 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 09 Oct 1690 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.

ii. Simon Sackett was born about 1628 in England.

1234. **William HANNUM** was born about 1612 in England. He died on 01 Jun 1677 in Northampton, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Honor CAPEN** about 1637 in Northampton, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.

1235. **Honor CAPEN**, daughter of Bernard Capen and Joan Purchase was born about 1614 in Dorchester, Dorset, England. She died on 01 Dec 1680 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for William HANNUM:

NEGHS says he may have been born in Caundle Purse Parish, Dorset Co., England

Honor CAPEN and William HANNUM had the following child:

617. i. Abigail HANNUM was born on 22 Nov 1640 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 09 Oct 1690 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She married John SACKETT on 23 Nov 1659 in Springfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA, son of Simon SACKETT and Isabel PIERCE. He was born in 1632 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Oct 1719 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA.

1236. **John Bissell** was born about 1591 in Somerset, England. He died on 08 Oct 1677 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Mary Drake**.

1237. **Mary Drake**. She died on 21 May 1641 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

Mary Drake and John Bissell had the following child:

-
618. i. Samuel BISSELL was born about 1636 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 17 May 1697 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Abigail Holcomb on 11 Jan 1658 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, daughter of Thomas Holcomb and Elizabeth Ferguson. She was born on 06 Jan 1638 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 17 Aug 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
1238. **Thomas Holcomb** was born on 07 Apr 1605 in Devon, England (Hole, Devonshire). He died on 07 Sep 1657 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Elizabeth Ferguson** on 14 May 1634 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.
1239. **Elizabeth Ferguson**.
- Elizabeth Ferguson and Thomas Holcomb had the following children:
619. i. Abigail Holcomb was born on 06 Jan 1638 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 17 Aug 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married Samuel BISSELL on 11 Jan 1658 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, son of John Bissell and Mary Drake. He was born about 1636 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 17 May 1697 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
1738. ii. Nathaniel Holcombe. He married Mary Bliss. He married Mary Bliss.
1242. **Nathaniel Foote**.
- Nathaniel Foote had the following child:
621. i. Rebecca Foote was born in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married Lieut. Philip Smith. He died on 10 Jan 1685 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.
1244. **Martin KELLOGG**, son of Philippe KELLOGG was born on 23 Nov 1595 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He died on 10 Aug 1671 in Braintree, Essex, England. He married **Prudence Bird** on 22 Oct 1621 in Bishops Stortford, Hertfordshire, England.
1245. **Prudence Bird**, daughter of John Bird and Prudence was born in 1601 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. She died before 1671 in Braintree, Essex, England.
- Prudence Bird and Martin KELLOGG had the following child:
622. i. Lieut. Joseph KELLOGG was born on 01 Apr 1626 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He died in 1708 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. He married Joanna Foote in 1649 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 14 Sep 1666 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.
1252. **Samuel Nettleton**. He died in 1655 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. He married **Mary NN**.
1253. **Mary NN**. She died on 29 Oct 1658 in Branford, New Haven, Connecticut, USA.
- Mary NN and Samuel Nettleton had the following child:
626. i. John Nettleton. He died on 18 Mar 1691. He married Martha HULL on 29 May 1670 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA, daughter of Josiah HULL and Elizabeth LOOMIS. She was born in 1650 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
1254. **Josiah HULL**, son of George HULL and Thomasine MITCHELL was born on 10 Nov 1616 in Somerset, England. He died on 16 Nov 1675 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married **Elizabeth LOOMIS** on 20 May 1641 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
1255. **Elizabeth LOOMIS**, daughter of Joseph LOOMIS and Mary WHITE was born on 10 Jun 1619 in Braintree, Essex, England. She died after 1655 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
- Elizabeth LOOMIS and Josiah HULL had the following children:
- i. John HULL was born on 17 Dec 1644 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 24 Jul 1728 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Abigail KELSEY on 03 Dec 1668 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She was born on 19 Apr 1645 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 12 May 1717 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

-
627. ii. Martha HULL was born in 1650 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married John Nettleton on 29 May 1670 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA, son of Samuel Nettleton and Mary NN. He died on 18 Mar 1691.
1264. **William Wilcoxon Jr.**, son of William Wilcoxon Sr. and Anne Howdische was born about 1601 in Wirksworth, Derbyshire, England. He died in 1652 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT). He married **Margaret Birdseye** in 1632 in St Albans, Hertfordshire, England.
1265. **Margaret Birdseye**, daughter of John Birdseye and Elizabeth Andrews was born in Feb 1611 in St Albans, Hertfordshire, England. She died in 1671 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

Notes for William Wilcoxon Jr.:

Came to America on the ship Planter in 1635. Willism was shown as linenweaver by trade. Little is known of William's origins in England, but it is believed that he originated from Wirksworth in Derbyshire. The parish records of Derbyshire confirm that many Wilcoxsons lived in the surrounding villages. In the will of a "William Wilcoxon" of Wirksworth (dated 1626) behests were made to George, Anne, Mazie and William (described as a younger son, aged 25).

Margaret Birdseye and William Wilcoxon Jr. had the following child:

632. i. Joseph Wilcoxon Sr. was born in 1636 in Concord, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died about 1683 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married Margaret Anna Sheather in 1655 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT). She was born in 1637 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT). She died in 1710 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
1272. **William Buell**. He married **Mary**.
1273. **Mary**.
- Mary and William Buell had the following child:
636. i. Samuel Buell was born on 02 Sep 1641. He married Deborah Griswold.
1296. **Abraham Kimberly Sr.**, son of Thomas Kimberly and Alice Atwood was born in 1630 in Wotton Under Edge, Gloucestershire, England. He died in Feb 1709 in Albemarle, Stanly, North Carolina, USA. He married **Hannah Preston** about 1654 in Albemarle, Stanly, North Carolina, USA.
1297. **Hannah Preston**, daughter of William Preston and Mary Seabrook was born in 1636 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 21 Oct 1701 in Albemarle, Stanly, North Carolina, USA.

Hannah Preston and Abraham Kimberly Sr. had the following child:

648. i. Abraham Kimberly Jr. was born on 04 Mar 1674 in Albemarle, Stanly, North Carolina, USA. He died in May 1742 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. He married Abigail Fitch on 11 May 1696 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT), daughter of Thomas Fitch and Abigail Goodrich. She was born on 04 Mar 1682 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA.
1298. **Thomas Fitch**, son of Samuel Fitch and Mary Susannah Whitting was born in 1652 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 17 Oct 1704 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Abigail Goodrich** on 15 Sep 1680 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
1299. **Abigail Goodrich**, daughter of William Goodrich and Sarah Marvin was born on 05 Jun 1662 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 07 Nov 1684 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

Abigail Goodrich and Thomas Fitch had the following child:

649. i. Abigail Fitch was born on 04 Mar 1682 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. She married Abraham Kimberly Jr. on 11 May 1696 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT), son of Abraham Kimberly Sr. and Hannah Preston. He was born on 04 Mar 1674 in Albemarle, Stanly, North Carolina, USA. He died in May 1742 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA.
1300. **Samuel Adams**, son of William Adams was born in 1624 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died after 1690 in Connecticut, USA. He married **Mehitable Norton** on

20 Dec 1664 in Ipswich, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.

1301. **Mehitable Norton**, daughter of George Norton and Mary Machias was born in 1645 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1683 in Connecticut, USA.

Mehitable Norton and Samuel Adams had the following child:

650. i. Freegrace Adams was born in 1675 in New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut, USA. He died in 1750 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. He married Mary Galpin on 08 Jan 1700 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT), daughter of John Galpin and Mary Morgan. She was born about 1679 in New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut, USA. She died on 17 Jun 1760 in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA.
1302. **John Galpin**, son of Philip Galpin and Elizabeth Smith was born in 1648 in New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut, USA. He died in 1726 in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA. He married **Mary Morgan** on 09 Aug 1704 in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA.
1303. **Mary Morgan**, daughter of John Morgan was born in 1652 in New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut, USA. She died in 1710 in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA.

Mary Morgan and John Galpin had the following child:

651. i. Mary Galpin was born about 1679 in New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut, USA. She died on 17 Jun 1760 in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA. She married Freegrace Adams on 08 Jan 1700 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT), son of Samuel Adams and Mehitable Norton. He was born in 1675 in New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut, USA. He died in 1750 in Newton, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA.
1304. **John Marsh**, son of John Marsh and Anne Webster was born about 1643 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died in 1727 in Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Sarah Lyman** on 28 Nov 1666 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.
1305. **Sarah Lyman**, daughter of Richard Lyman and Hepzibah Ford.

Sarah Lyman and John Marsh had the following child:

652. i. John Marsh was born in 1668. He died on 01 Oct 1744 in Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Elizabeth Pitkin on 06 Jan 1698. She died on 01 Dec 1748 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
1308. **Samuel Buell**, son of William Buell and Mary was born on 02 Sep 1641. He married **Deborah Griswold**.

1309. **Deborah Griswold**.

Deborah Griswold and Samuel Buell had the following children:

318. i. Benjamin Buell was born in 1686 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married Hannah Hutchinson.
654. ii. John Buell was born on 17 Feb 1671. He died on 09 Apr 1745 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA. He married Mary Loomis on 20 Nov 1695. She was born on 20 Mar 1672.
1310. **John Loomis**, son of John Loomis and Elizabeth Scott was born on 09 Nov 1649 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

John Loomis had the following child:

655. i. Mary Loomis was born on 20 Mar 1672. She married John Buell on 20 Nov 1695, son of Samuel Buell and Deborah Griswold. He was born on 17 Feb 1671. He died on 09 Apr 1745 in Litchfield, Connecticut, USA.
1344. **Josiah Cook**. He died on 16 Oct 1673 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Elizabeth Ring** on 16 Sep 1635 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA.
1345. **Elizabeth Ring**.

Notes for Josiah Cook:

Josiah Cook 1 died on 17 Oct 1673 in Eastham. [Ref][Ref] He married the widow Elizabeth Deane on 16 Sep 1635 in Plymouth. [Ref] Elizabeth was the widow of Stephen Deane and the daughter of

the widow Mary Ring. [Ref] In her will, dated 1633, Mary Ring left a bequest to her daughter Elizabeth, the wife of Stephen Deane. [Ref] It is not known if Elizabeth is Elizabeth Ring or the daughter of a previous husband of Mary Ring. She died by 3 May 1687 in Eastham, when inventory was taken on her estate. [Ref]

Josiah was made a freeman in Plymouth on 14 Jan 1636/7. [Ref] He is in the Plymouth sections of the 7 Mar 1636/7 and 1639 lists of freemen, but in the 1639 list his name is crossed out and then included in the Nauset (Eastham) section. He is in the Eastham sections of the 1658 and 29 May 1670 lists of freemen. [Ref] He is in the Plymouth section of the 1643 list of men able to bear arms. [Ref]

Josiah was a tavern keeper; he was licensed to sell wine at Nauset on 7 Jun 1648. [Ref] He was an inhabitant of Eastham on 22 May 1655. [Ref]

Josiah was active in public affairs. He was a frequent juryman, serving on the grand jury on 5 Jun 1638 and 3 Jun 1656, the coroner's jury on 5 Jun 1638 and the petit jury 14 times between 7 Mar 1636/7 and 25 Oct 1668. [Ref] He was a highway surveyer in Plymouth on 30 Mar 1639/40 and 2 Jun 1640 and in Eastham on 7 Jun 1648; he was on the committee to divide land at Green's Harbour on 1 Jun 1640; he was on the committee to purchase land from the Indians on 5 Jun 1651. [Ref] He was the Plymouth constable on 2 Mar 1640/1 and 3 May 1641. [Ref] He was deputy to the General Court from Eastham 14 times between 1 Jun 1647 and 5 Jun 1671. [Ref] He was auditor of the treasurer's accounts six times between 10 Jun 1658 and 9 Jun 1665. [Ref] He was selectman in Eastham on 5 Jun 1666 and town clerk there on 7 Jun 1648. [Ref] He was authorised to make contracts of marriage and administer oaths in Eastham on 8 Jun 1664. [Ref]

Josiah was granted six acres to go with a home lot on 7 Nov 1636 in Plymouth. [Ref] He was given mowing ground on 20 Mar 1636/7; he was given 40 acres on 5 Mar 1637/8; he was given 25 acres for Stephen Deane's children in consideration of a lot that they had on the Duxbury side on 3 Sep 1638; he was given a small amount of meadow on 4 Mar 1638/9; he was given ten acres in the South Meadows on 2 Nov 1640. [Ref] His further land dealings can be found in his entry in the Great Migration project. [Ref]

On 24 Mar 1633/4 Josiah was fined for a fight with Edward Doty in which Doty drew blood from Josiah. [Ref] On 4 Feb 1638/8 Josiah sued John Combes, gentleman, for debt. [Ref]

Josiah's will is dated 22 Sep 1673 and it was proved on 29 Oct 1673. [Ref] In it, Josiah says that he is about 63 years old. He left land and his house to his wife Elizabeth during her life and to his son Josiah after her decease. He also left bequests to his daughter Bethiah Harding and her children. He left special bequests to his grandchildren Joseph, Josiah and Amaziah Harding, Anna Snow, Josiah and Richard Cook, as well as two of his wife's grandchildren. [Ref] Inventory on his estate, excluding real estate, amounted to £104 17s. 4d. [Ref]

Elizabeth Ring and Josiah Cook had the following children:

672. i. Josiah Cook. He married Deborah Hopkins. She was born about 1610 in England. She died on 03 May 1687 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Ann Cook was born about 1636 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 24 Jul 1656 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married Mark Snow.
- iii. Bethia Cook.

1348. **Richard Knowles.**

Richard Knowles had the following child:

674. i. Ephraim Doane was born in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary Knowles on 05 Feb 1668 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She was born in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. She died in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

1350. **Richard Knowles.**

Richard Knowles had the following child:

-
675. i. Mary Knowles was born in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. She died in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married Ephraim Doane on 05 Feb 1668 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He was born in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA.

1536. **Samuel Rider**. He died on 02 Dec 1679 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Anne Gamlett** on 16 Oct 1628 in Northamptonshire, England (All Hallows Parish).

1537. **Anne Gamlett**. She died on 14 Dec 1695 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA.

Anne Gamlett and Samuel Rider had the following children:

768. i. John Rider was born in 1664. He died on 05 Jan 1706 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Hester Hall, daughter of Deacon John Hall and Priscilla Bearse. She was born in Apr 1672 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Elizabeth Rider.
- iii. Samuel Rider.
- iv. Zachary Rider.
1538. **Deacon John Hall**, son of John Hall and Bethia Farmer was born in 1637 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 24 Oct 1710 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Priscilla Bearse** in 1660 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
1539. **Priscilla Bearse**, daughter of Austin Bearse and Mary was born on 10 Mar 1643 in Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 30 May 1712 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Priscilla Bearse and Deacon John Hall had the following children:

793. i. Bethia Hall was born on 15 Nov 1668 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 08 Mar 1708 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married Zacariah PADDOCK in 1686 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, son of Zacariah PADDOCK and Deborah Sears. He was born on 14 Apr 1664 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Apr 1718 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
769. ii. Hester Hall was born in Apr 1672 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Rider, son of Samuel Rider and Anne Gamlett. He was born in 1664. He died on 05 Jan 1706 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. John Hall was born in 1661 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Joseph Hall was born on 29 Nov 1663 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- v. Priscilla Hall was born in Feb 1671 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died in 1724.
- vi. Mary Hall was born on 01 Mar 1673 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- vii. Martha Hall was born on 24 May 1676 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- viii. Nathaniel Hall was born on 15 Dec 1678 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
1542. **Paul Sears**, son of Richard Sears and Dorothy Jones was born on 20 Feb 1638. He married **Deborah Willard**.
1543. **Deborah Willard**.

Deborah Willard and Paul Sears had the following child:

771. i. Bethia Sears was born on 03 Jan 1662 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 05 Jul 1724 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Crowell on 27 May 1684 in Chatham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He was born in 1662 in Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA (Nobscusset). He died on 11 Oct 1728 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

1546. **Jonathan Sparrow**. He married **Hannah Prince**.

1547. **Hannah Prince**, daughter of Thomas Prence and Patience Brewster.

Hannah Prince and Jonathan Sparrow had the following child:

773. i. Patience Sparrow was born in 1675. She died on 28 Oct 1745. She married Joseph Paine on 27 May 1691 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 Oct 1712.

1548. **Samuel Mayo Captain**. He married **Thomasine Lumpkin**.

1549. **Thomasine Lumpkin**.

Thomasine Lumpkin and Samuel Mayo Captain had the following child:

774. i. John Mayo was born on 15 Dec 1652 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 Feb 1725/26 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Hannah Freeman on 14 Apr 1681 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. She was born in 1656 in Eastham, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 15 Feb 1742/43 in Harwich, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

1584. **Zacariah PADDOCK**, son of Robert PADDOCK and Mary Ball was born on 20 Mar 1636 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 May 1727 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Deborah Sears** in 1659 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

1585. **Deborah Sears**, daughter of Richard Sears and Dorothy Jones was born in Sep 1639 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 17 Aug 1732 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Deborah Sears:

Said to be the first baby born in Yarmouth.

Deborah Sears and Zacariah PADDOCK had the following children:

792. i. Zacariah PADDOCK was born on 14 Apr 1664 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Apr 1718 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Bethia Hall in 1686 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Deacon John Hall and Priscilla Bearse. She was born on 15 Nov 1668 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 08 Mar 1708 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Thomas Paddock was born in 1660 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. Ichabod Paddock was born on 02 Feb 1661 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Elizabeth Paddock was born on 01 Aug 1666 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- v. Capt John Paddock was born on 05 May 1669 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- vi. Robert Paddock was born on 17 Jan 1671 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- vii. Joseph Paddock was born on 12 Sep 1674 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- viii. Nathaniel Paddock was born on 22 Sep 1677 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- ix. Judah Paddock was born on 15 Sep 1681 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

1586. **Deacon John Hall**, son of John Hall and Bethia Farmer was born in 1637 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 24 Oct 1710 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Priscilla Bearse** in 1660 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

1587. **Priscilla Bearse**, daughter of Austin Bearse and Mary was born on 10 Mar 1643 in Barnstable,

Massachusetts, USA. She died on 30 May 1712 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Priscilla Bearse and Deacon John Hall had the following children:

- 793. i. Bethia Hall was born on 15 Nov 1668 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 08 Mar 1708 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married Zacariah PADDOCK in 1686 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, son of Zacariah PADDOCK and Deborah Sears. He was born on 14 Apr 1664 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 08 Apr 1718 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- 769. ii. Hester Hall was born in Apr 1672 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Rider, son of Samuel Rider and Anne Gamlett. He was born in 1664. He died on 05 Jan 1706 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- iii. John Hall was born in 1661 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- iv. Joseph Hall was born on 29 Nov 1663 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- v. Priscilla Hall was born in Feb 1671 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died in 1724.
- vi. Mary Hall was born on 01 Mar 1673 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- vii. Martha Hall was born on 24 May 1676 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- viii. Nathaniel Hall was born on 15 Dec 1678 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

1588. **Joseph Howes**, son of Capt. Thomas Howes and Mary Burrs. He married **Elizabeth Mayo**.

1589. **Elizabeth Mayo**.

Elizabeth Mayo and Joseph Howes had the following child:

- 794. i. Joseph Howes. He died on 24 Dec 1743 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary Vincent. She died on 14 Mar 1712 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

1666. **Jonathan Holmes**, son of Obadiah Holmes and Catherine Hyde was born in 1633. He died in 1712. He married **Sarah Borden** on 17 Apr 1664.

1667. **Sarah Borden**.

Sarah Borden and Jonathan Holmes had the following child:

- 833. i. Sarah Holmes was born in 1664. She died on 10 Sep 1761. She married William Slade. He died on 24 Oct 1738 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.

1668. **William Chase II**, son of Willam Chase I and Mary was born about 1622 in England. He died on 27 Feb 1685 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Abigail** about 1644 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

1669. **Abigail**.

Notes for William Chase II:

Came with his parents from England in 1630. Served as a drummer with the militia from Yarmouth from 24 Aug - 2 sep 1645

Abigail and William Chase II had the following children:

- 1680. i. William Chase III was born about 1645 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died in 1737 in Dartmouth, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married Hannah Sherman on 21 Sep 1676 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA, daughter of Philip Sherman and Sarah Odding. She was born in Feb 1648.
- 834. ii. Samuel Chase was born about 1677 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 04 Apr 1758 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He

married Sarah Sherman in 1699 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA, daughter of Samuel Sherman and Martha Tripp. She was born on 10 Apr 1682 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died after 1723.

1670. **Samuel Sherman**, son of Philip Sherman and Sarah Odding was born in 1648. He died on 09 Oct 1717 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married **Martha Tripp** on 23 Feb 1681 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

1671. **Martha Tripp**, daughter of John Tripp and Mary Paine was born about 1658 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

Martha Tripp and Samuel Sherman had the following child:

835. i. Sarah Sherman was born on 10 Apr 1682 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died after 1723. She married Samuel Chase in 1699 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA, son of William Chase II and Abigail. He was born about 1677 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 04 Apr 1758 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.

1672. **Robert Buffum** was born about 1590 in Yorkshire, England (Buffum). He died on 06 May 1668 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Tamzen Ward** on 11 Aug 1630 in South Walsham, Norfolk, England.

1673. **Tamzen Ward**, daughter of George Ward and Dyonis Burrow was born on 16 Jan 1604 in Great Yarmouth, Norfolk, England. She died in 1688 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Robert Buffum:

Robert Buffum lived in Salem. He was a farmer and trader to some extent. He early joined the Quakers and both he and his wife were fined for non-attendance on regular worship. Robert was buried in the Old Burying Ground now Peabody, and in later years, his remains were removed Harmony Grove Cemetery near the western entrance. A rough stone square of granite, which formed the headstone, was removed at the same time.

Nov 15 1669, his inventory amounted to 270 pounds, 70 shillings with scales. Weights, measures and garden seeds named in the schedule, Widow Tamoson, administratrix. On Nov 25 1668, Mary Neale testified that when her father, Robert Buffum was sick, she tended to him until he died, and heard her mother, Tamosin asked her father several times to make a will: of which he seemed to take little notice till a little before his death when he said that he would have his son Joshua have a double portion, and for the rest of the children, he would make no difference betwixt them, for, he said, that they are yours as well as mine. About the same time other testimony was taken, Gertrude Pope, widow, testified that being at the house of Robert Buffum, while he lay at his death bed, he would have me and Elizabeth Kitchen take notice of what he has said, as to his estate, he would leave to his wife, for she had helped him to get it and the children were hers. Testimony of Elizabeth Kitchen to the same effect. Petition of John Wilson, William Beanes and Jeremiah Neale, children and heirs of Robert Buffum humbly shewth that 'whereas our father Robert Buffum died intestate and an inventory of his estate was brought in by relict Tomosin and she appointed administratrix, etc, who since that time has disposed of the same according to her fancy or affection led her, or else keepeth the same still in her hands; we your petitioners, being children of the deceased, humbly conceive that as children, we ought to according to the law of God and this jurisdiction each of us to have a share or portion which is our right, and therefore humbly do supplicate this honored Court as fathers of this country to our causes into your pious and Christian consideration and be fathers to us in helping us to that we who are the children may not be deprived of which we humbly conceive according to law of God and this jurisdiction is ours. We subscribe yours in all service to command.

Tamzen Ward and Robert Buffum had the following children:

836. i. Caleb Buffum was born on 29 Jul 1650 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 24 Nov 1731 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Hannah Pope on 26 Mar 1672 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Joseph Pope and Gertrude Shattuck.
- ii. Margaret Buffum was born in 1633 in Norfolk, England. She died on 12 Nov 1678 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Smith. He died in Salem,

Essex, Massachusetts, USA.

- iii. Joshua Buffum was born on 22 Feb 1635 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Dameris Pope, daughter of Joseph Pope and Gertrude Shattuck.
- iv. Mary Buffum was born in 1637 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
- v. Damaris Buffum was born on 30 Jan 1641 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
- vi. Lydia Buffum was born on 19 Feb 1645 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.

1674. **Joseph Pope**. He married **Gertrude Shattuck**.

1675. **Gertrude Shattuck**.

Gertrude Shattuck and Joseph Pope had the following children:

- 837. i. Hannah Pope. She married Caleb Buffum on 26 Mar 1672 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA, son of Robert Buffum and Tamzen Ward. He was born on 29 Jul 1650 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 24 Nov 1731 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
 - ii. Dameris Pope. She married Joshua Buffum, son of Robert Buffum and Tamzen Ward. He was born on 22 Feb 1635 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
1680. **William Chase III**, son of William Chase II and Abigail was born about 1645 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died in 1737 in Dartmouth, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Hannah Sherman** on 21 Sep 1676 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.
1681. **Hannah Sherman**, daughter of Philip Sherman and Sarah Odding was born in Feb 1648.

Notes for William Chase III:

William and family moved to Swansea in 1684 when he bought 45 acres

Hannah Sherman and William Chase III had the following child:

- 840. i. Isaac Chase was born about 1682 in Dartmouth, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married Elizabeth Blethen about 1704.
1684. **Abraham Anthony** was born about 1650 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He died on 10 Oct 1727 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married **Alice Wodell** on 26 Dec 1671 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.
1685. **Alice Wodell** was born on 10 Feb 1650 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died in 1734 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

Notes for Abraham Anthony:

Became a freeman in 1672 and was a deputy in the colonial house of deputies between 1703 and 1711. He served as Speaker of the House 1709-1710.

Alice Wodell and Abraham Anthony had the following children:

- 842. i. William Anthony was born on 31 Oct 1675 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He died on 28 Dec 1744 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary Coggeshall on 14 Mar 1695 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA, daughter of John Coggeshall and Elizabeth Timberlake. She was born on 18 Sep 1675 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died after 1739 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. John Anthony was born on 07 Nov 1672 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.
- iii. Susanna Anthony was born on 29 Aug 1674 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died before 1677 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.
- iv. Mary Anthony was born on 29 Aug 1674 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.
- v. Susanna Anthony was born on 14 Oct 1677 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island,

USA.

- vi. Mary Anthony was born on 02 Jan 1680 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.
- vii. Amey Anthony was born on 02 Jan 1680 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.
- viii. Isaac Anthony.

1686. **John Coggeshall** was born on 12 Feb 1650 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He died on 07 Nov 1706 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married **Elizabeth Timberlake** on 24 Dec 1669 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

1687. **Elizabeth Timberlake**, daughter of Henry Timberlake and Mary was born about 1654 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died about 1707 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

Notes for John Coggeshall:

1649, February 12: John, son of John and Elizabeth (Baulstone) Coggeshall, was born at Pocasset Settlement, Rhode Island Colony Providence Plantations

Elizabeth Timberlake and John Coggeshall had the following child:

- 843. i. Mary Coggeshall was born on 18 Sep 1675 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died after 1739 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. She married William Anthony on 14 Mar 1695 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA, son of Abraham Anthony and Alice Wodell. He was born on 31 Oct 1675 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He died on 28 Dec 1744 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.
1728. **Benedict ALFORD**, son of Thomas ALFORD and Joan Hawkins was born about 1619 in Somerset, England (Whitestaunton). He died on 23 Apr 1683 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Joan Newton** on 26 Nov 1640 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
1729. **Joan Newton** was born about 1622.

Joan Newton and Benedict ALFORD had the following children:

- 864. i. Josiah ALFORD was born on 06 Jul 1649 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 12 Aug 1722 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Hannah Westover on 22 May 1693 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, daughter of Jonah Westover and Hannah Griswold. She was born on 08 Apr 1668 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. She died on 10 Aug 1753 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
 - ii. Jonathan Alford was born on 01 Jun 1645 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
 - iii. Benjamin Alford was born on 11 Jul 1647 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 12 Aug 1709 in New London, New London, Connecticut, USA.
- Notes for Benjamin Alford:
An old tablet in the burial ground at New London bears the following inscription:
"Interred under this stone is the body of Colonel Benjamin Alvord, who departed this life August ye 12th Ano Dom. 1709, in ye 63rd yeare of his age
- iv. Elizabeth Alford was born on 21 Sep 1651 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 19 Apr 1733 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married Job Drake on 20 Mar 1672 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He was born on 15 Jun 1651 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
 - v. Jeremiah Alford was born on 24 Dec 1655 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Jane Hoskins in 1686 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, daughter of Anthony Hoskins and Isabel Browne.

1730. **Jonah Westover**. He married **Hannah Griswold**.

1731. **Hannah Griswold**.

Hannah Griswold and Jonah Westover had the following child:

-
865. i. Hannah Westover was born on 08 Apr 1668 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. She died on 10 Aug 1753 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married Josiah ALFORD on 22 May 1693 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, son of Benedict ALFORD and Joan Newton. He was born on 06 Jul 1649 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 12 Aug 1722 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

1732. **John Case** was born in 1616 in Aylsham, Norfolk, England. He married **Sarah Spencer** about 1657.

1733. **Sarah Spencer**, daughter of William Spencer and Agnes Harris was born on 07 Mar 1636 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 03 Nov 1691 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

Sarah Spencer and John Case had the following child:

866. i. Samuel Case was born in 1667 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 30 Jul 1725 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Mary Westover. She died on 27 Sep 1713 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Elizabeth Owens on 08 Nov 1721 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
1736. **John Higley Capt.**, son of Jonathan Higley and Katherine Brewster was born on 22 Jul 1649 in Surrey, England (Frimley). He died on 25 Aug 1714 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Hannah Drake** on 09 Nov 1671 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
1737. **Hannah Drake**, daughter of John Drake and Hannah Moore was born in 1653. She died on 04 Aug 1694 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

Notes for John Higley Capt.:
Moved to Simsbury in 1684

Hannah Drake and John Higley Capt. had the following children:

868. i. Brewster Higley Sr was born in Mar 1680 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 05 Nov 1760 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Hester Holcombe on 17 Feb 1709 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, daughter of Nathaniel Holcombe and Mary Bliss. She was born in 1683. She died on 17 Dec 1775 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- ii. John Higley was born on 16 Aug 1673 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- iii. Jonathan Higley was born on 16 Feb 1675 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- iv. Elizabeth Higley was born on 13 Mar 1677 in Windham, Greene, New York, USA.
- v. Katherine Higley was born on 07 Aug 1679 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- Notes for Katherine Higley:
Moved to Simsbury in 1684.
- vi. Joseph Higley was born in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- vii. Samuel Higley was born in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- viii. Mindwell Higley was born in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

1738. **Nathaniel Holcombe**, son of Thomas Holcomb and Elizabeth Ferguson. He married **Mary Bliss**.

1739. **Mary Bliss**.

Mary Bliss and Nathaniel Holcombe had the following child:

869. i. Hester Holcombe was born in 1683. She died on 17 Dec 1775 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married Brewster Higley Sr on 17 Feb 1709 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, son of John Higley Capt. and Hannah Drake. He was born in Mar 1680 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 05 Nov 1760 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
1742. **John Pettibone**.

John Pettibone had the following child:

871. i. Anne Pettibone. She married John Holcombe.
-

Generation 12

2052. **Richard Wilder** was born before 1560 in Shiplake, Oxfordshire, England. He married **Alice** about 1577 in Shiplake, Oxfordshire, England.

2053. **Alice**.

Alice and Richard Wilder had the following child:

1026. i. Thomas Wilder. He married Martha Wilder. She died on 20 Apr 1652 in Hingham, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA.

2064. **John HOLLAND Sr.** He married **Elizabeth BARKER**.

2065. **Elizabeth BARKER**.

Elizabeth BARKER and John HOLLAND Sr. had the following child:

1032. i. John HOLLAND was born on 14 Nov 1602 in Plymouth, Devon, England. He died about Aug 1652 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He married Judith STEPHENS on 18 Nov 1629 (St. Andrews Church, Plymouth, Devonshire, England). She died on 23 Aug 1687 in Roxbury, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.

2098. **Edward FROST** was born on 13 Mar 1560 in Glemsford, Suffolk, England. He died on 03 Aug 1616 in Stanstead, Suffolk, England. He married **Thomasine BELGRAVE** on 26 Jul 1585 in Stanstead, Suffolk, England.

2099. **Thomasine BELGRAVE** was born on 01 Feb 1562 in Suffolk, England. She died after 26 Jul 1616 in Stanstead, Suffolk, England.

Thomasine BELGRAVE and Edward FROST had the following child:

1049. i. Thomasine FROST was born on 11 Aug 1600 (St. James Church, Stanstead, Suffolk Co., England). She died on 13 Jun 1654 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Deacon Edmund RICE on 15 Oct 1618 (St. Marys Church, Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk Co., England). He was born about 1594 (Barkhamstead, Hertfordshire, England). He died on 03 May 1663 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

2106. **Thomas BISBEE**, son of John Besbee and Dorothy Austin was born on 03 Mar 1590 in Biddenden, Kent, England. He died on 09 Mar 1674 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Anna BASEDEN** on 14 Jan 1619 in Biddenden, Kent, England.

2107. **Anna BASEDEN** was born about 1595. She died in Apr 1634 in Frittenden, Kent, England.

Notes for Thomas BISBEE:

Thomas Bisbee lived a few years in Frittenden, County Kent, England, where two of his daughters were born and where his wife died. Later, he lived in Hedcorn and Sandwich before leaving England to settle in New England. In the spring of 1635, he sailed on the ship Hercules, Master John Witherley, having obtained, on 6 March 1634 and 13 March 1634 the necessary "certificate of conformity to the orders and discipline of the church" from Thomas Harman, Vicar of Hedcorn, and from Thomas Warren, Vicar of Sandwich. He brought with him his children and several servants (one account lists 6 servants by name).

The passengers on the Hercules landed at the harbor at Scituate, MA, where Thomas aided in the settlement of the town which was incorporated in 1636. Thomas was made a freeman in 1637 and became one of the deacons of the First Church in Scituate, MA, this church having been formed with John Lothrop as minister in 1634. In 1638, Thomas purchased a house in Duxbury, MA, and moved there. From Duxbury, he was elected a representative to the General Court in 1643. He next appears as a petitioner to the General Court from the town of Marshfield, MA. At some point in time, he sold his land in Duxbury, and moved to Sudbury, MA, where his daughter, Mary Browne, lived. On 25 November 1672, he made his will directing that he be buried at the east end of the churchyard in Sudbury, MA, and bequeathed his land and houses in Hedron and Frittenden, England, to his daughter, Mary Browne.

Anna BASEDEN and Thomas BISBEE had the following children:

1053. i. Mary BISBY was born on 23 Jan 1620 in Frittenden, Kent, England. She married William BROWN on 15 Nov 1641 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Sarah Bisby was born on 06 Jan 1622 in Frittenden, Kent, England.
- iii. Alice Bisby was born on 29 Jun 1624 in Frittenden, Kent, England.

2108. **Richard Foster**. He died in 1630 in Biddenden, Kent, England. He married **Patience Bigg**.

2109. **Patience Bigg**, daughter of Rachel Bigg.

Patience Bigg and Richard Foster had the following child:

1054. i. Captain Hopestill FOSTER was born about 1621 in England. He died on 15 Oct 1676 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary BATES in 1639 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of James BATES and Alice GLOVER. She was born on 21 Nov 1619 in Lydd, Kent, England. She died on 04 Jan 1703 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.

2110. **James BATES**, son of John BATES and Mary MARTIN. He married **Alice GLOVER**.

2111. **Alice GLOVER**.

Alice GLOVER and James BATES had the following child:

1055. i. Mary BATES was born on 21 Nov 1619 in Lydd, Kent, England. She died on 04 Jan 1703 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. She married Captain Hopestill FOSTER in 1639 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA, son of Richard Foster and Patience Bigg. He was born about 1621 in England. He died on 15 Oct 1676 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.

2120. **Walter BASSET** was born about 1549.

Walter BASSET had the following child:

1060. i. William BASSET was born about 1590 in Sandwich, Kent, England. He died on 03 Apr 1667 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary Elisabeth TILDEN about 1621. She was born about 1605.

2122. **Nathaniel TILDEN**, son of Thomas TILDEN and Alice BIGGE was born about 28 Jul 1583 in Tenderden, Kent, England. He died on 25 May 1641 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Lydia Bourne HUCKSTEP** on 23 Oct 1605 in Benenden, Kent, England.

2123. **Lydia Bourne HUCKSTEP**, daughter of Stephen HUCKSTEP and Winifrid HATCH was born about 11 Feb 1588 in Tenderden, Kent, England. She died on 31 Jul 1672 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Nathaniel TILDEN:

Elder Nathaniel Tilden. Born in 1583 at Tenterdon, Kent. Baptized on 28 Jul 1583 at St. Mildred's, Tenderden. Nathaniel died at Scituate, MA, on 25 May 1641.

"Elder Nathaniel Tilden came from Tenterden in Kent, with his family, before 1628. He was chosen Ruling Elder of the first Church in Scituate 1634. His house lot was on Kent-street, the 3d. south of Greenfield lane. He had also lands at Long marsh: and lands also in 1640, on the east side of the North River, below Gravelly beach."

Nathaniel arrived in New England in 1634 in the ship Hercules, of Dover, with his wife and children (Joseph, Mary, Sarah, Judith, Lydia, Stephen, and Thomas), and the following, who came under the designation of 'servants:' Thomas Lapham, George Sutton, Edward Ford, Edward Jenkins, James Bennett, Sarah Couchman, and Mary Perien. The Rev. William Witherell came on this same boat.

"Nathaniel Tilden was among the earliest of the 'Men of Kent' who established plantations at Satuit before 1628, others being Anthony Annable, Thomas Bird, Edward Foster, William Gillson, Henry Merritt, Henry Rowley, Nathaniel Tilden, and Deane says, 'perhaps others.'"

Nathaniel was a Magistrate in Tenterden, and elected to the office of Mayor.

"Elder Nath'l Tilden was the ancestor of nearly all the Tildens in Marshfield. He was one of three brothers, and they were called 'Men of Kent,' from ENgland. He came to Scitaute at that portion called 'Tow Mile' tract, now known as North Marshfield, in 1628. His farm extended both sides of North River, part of it being on 'Gravelly beach.'"

Nathaniel came in the Hercules in 1635 from Sandwich, in Co. Kent, being one of an old family at Tenterden, near Cranbrook, in that shire, bringing wife Lydia, seven children and seven servants. He may have visited our country before and went home to bring his household; but it does not appear by any facts. He settled in Scituate. In May 1637, with his friend Hatherly, he was appointed by Plymouth Colony to settle the bounds between it and the Massachusetts Colony. He was ruling elder in the church and died 1641, the inventory being of 31 July, and his will of 25 May preceding in that year. It names his wife Lydia, perhaps daughter of Thomas Bourne of Marshfield, yet married in England to which he gives his home at Tenterden, all the seven children Joseph; Thomas, b. a. 1621; Mary, the w. of Thomas Lapham, m. 13 Mar. 1637; Sarah, the w. of George Sutton; Judith; Lydia; and Stephen; also two servants who should serve his eldest son

Lydia Bourne HUCKSTEP and Nathaniel TILDEN had the following child:

- 1061. i. Mary Elisabeth TILDEN was born about 1605. She married William BASSET about 1621. He was born about 1590 in Sandwich, Kent, England. He died on 03 Apr 1667 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA.

2134. **Henry Sacherell** was born about 1554 in England.

Henry Sacherell had the following child:

- 1067. i. Elizabeth Sacherell was born about 1584 in Cambridge, Cambridgeshire, England. She died about 1640 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Kendall on 25 Nov 1605 in Norfolk, England. He was born in 1580 in Norfolk, England. He died on 21 Mar 1660 in Cambridge, Cambridgeshire, England.

2138. **Henry Sacherell** was born about 1554 in England.

Henry Sacherell had the following child:

- 1067. i. Elizabeth Sacherell was born about 1584 in Cambridge, Cambridgeshire, England. She died about 1640 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Kendall on 25 Nov 1605 in Norfolk, England. He was born in 1580 in Norfolk, England. He died on 21 Mar 1660 in Cambridge, Cambridgeshire, England.

2150. **Robert Leete**. He married **Alice Grundy** on 06 Apr 1573 in Great Eversden, Cambridgeshire, England.

2151. **Alice Grundy**.

Alice Grundy and Robert Leete had the following child:

- 1075. i. Phebe Leete. She married George PARKHURST. He was born about 1588 in Ipswich, Suffolk, England. He died in Watertown, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

2304. **William FARWELL**, son of James FARWELL and Katherine was born in 1582 in Boston, Lincolnshire, England. He died on 05 Sep 1637 in Boston, Lincolnshire, England. He married **Joan COLE** on 17 Jul 1617 in Boston, Lincolnshire, England.

2305. **Joan COLE**. She died in Jan 1642 in Boston, Lincolnshire, England.

Notes for William FARWELL:

He was made a freeman of Boston, Lincolnshire, England 19 May 1620.

Joan COLE and William FARWELL had the following child:

- 1152. i. Henry FARWELL was born about 1605 in England. He died on 01 Aug 1670 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Olive WELBY on 16 Apr 1629 in Boston, Lincolnshire, England, daughter of Richard WELBY and Frances BULKELEY. She was born on 17 Jun 1604 in Moulton, Suffolk, England. She died on 01 Aug 1670 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

2306. **Richard WELBY**, son of Thomas WELBY and Elizabeth THIMBLEBY was born on 07 Feb 1564 in Moulton, Suffolk, England. He married **Frances BULKELEY** on 04 Jun 1595 in Whaplode,

Lincolnshire, England.

2307. **Frances BULKELEY**, daughter of Rev. Edward Bulkeley and Olive Irby was born about 1568 in Moulton, Suffolk, England. She died on 07 Jun 1610 in Moulton, Suffolk, England.

Frances BULKELEY and Richard WELBY had the following child:

1153. i. Olive WELBY was born on 17 Jun 1604 in Moulton, Suffolk, England. She died on 01 Aug 1670 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Henry FARWELL on 16 Apr 1629 in Boston, Lincolnshire, England, son of William FARWELL and Joan COLE. He was born about 1605 in England. He died on 01 Aug 1670 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

2308. **William Learned**. He married **Goodith Gilman**.

2309. **Goodith Gilman**.

Goodith Gilman and William Learned had the following child:

1154. i. Isaac LEARNED. He married Mary STEARNS on 09 May 1646 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

2310. **Isaac Sternes**.

Isaac Sternes had the following children:

- i. Isaac Stearns. He married Mary Barker.
1155. ii. Mary STEARNS. She married Isaac LEARNED on 09 May 1646 in Woburn, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA, son of William Learned and Goodith Gilman.

2464. **the younger Thomas SACKETT**, son of the elder Thomas SACKETT and Joane was born about 1557 (St. John Margate, Isle of Thanet, Kent, England). He died in Nov 1615 in England. He married **Martha STROWDE**.

2465. **Martha STROWDE**. She died about 04 Jan 1632.

Notes for the younger Thomas SACKETT:

Thomas Sackett, yeoman of Birchington, Kent, and father of Simon Sackett the colonist, son of Thomas Sackett the elder and Joane ____, was born in Thanet, Kent, in about 1557. He was buried at Birchington on 4 November 1615.¹ He married at St Peter's Church, Thanet, on 8 February 1581/82, Martha Strowde.² She was buried at St Peter's Church on 4 January 1631/32.

Thomas was named as a beneficiary in his father's will made in St Peter in Thanet on 30 March 1594.⁴ His father died in 1595 and Thomas inherited his father's tenement and lands at St Peter in Thanet and the residue of the estate after various monetary bequests to his brother and sisters. Thomas was the executor of the estate.

Thomas made his will at Birchington on 23 June 1615, naming as beneficiaries his wife Martha, his son Thomas, his daughter Johan, his grandson Hugh Wright, and his granddaughter Martha Wright.⁵ He instructed his executors (his wife Martha and son Thomas) to sell his house and land at St Peter's to pay debts and legacies. He was also possessed of a house and land at Birchington. He willed that each of his sons should receive £10, and each of his daughters £5, after the expiry of a lease on the Birchington property. The will was proved in the Consistory Court, Canterbury, Kent, on 7 November 1615.⁵ Thomas was a yeoman farmer in the Thanet parish of Birchington and was a churchwarden (oeconomus) at Birchington Church. His sons and daughters, other than Thomas and Johan, are not referred to by name in the will. Among his sons not named was Simon Sackett who, some fifteen years later, was to emigrate to the New World.

Martha STROWDE and the younger Thomas SACKETT had the following child:

1232. i. Simon SACKETT was born about 1595 (St. John Margate, Isle of Thanet, Kent, England). He died about 1635 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Isabel PIERCE on 06 Aug 1627 (St. John Margate, Isle of Thanet, Kent, England).

2470. **Bernard Capen** was born about 1562 in Dorchester, Dorset, England. He died on 08 Nov 1638 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Joan Purchase** on 31 May 1596 in Dorchester, Dorset, England.

-
2471. **Joan Purchase**, daughter of Oliver Purchase and Thomasine Harris was born about 1578 in Dorchester, Dorset, England. She died on 26 Mar 1653 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for Bernard Capen:

Barnard [or Bernard] Capen, a shoemaker, and his wife Joan Purchase Capen arrived in Dorchester in 1633 on an unnamed ship with sons Bernard and John, and daughter Honor. They were preceded by two daughters: Susanna with her husband William Rockwell and Dorothy with her husband Nicholas Upsall who came in 1630 on the □Maryand John□.

Joan Purchase and Bernard Capen had the following child:

1235. i. Honor CAPEN was born about 1614 in Dorchester, Dorset, England. She died on 01 Dec 1680 in Westfield, Hampden, Massachusetts, USA. She married William HANNUM about 1637 in Northampton, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. He was born about 1612 in England. He died on 01 Jun 1677 in Northampton, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.
2488. **Philippe KELLOGG**, son of Thomas KELLOGG and Florence Bird was born in 1557 in Debden, Essex, England.
- Philippe KELLOGG had the following child:
1244. i. Martin KELLOGG was born on 23 Nov 1595 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He died on 10 Aug 1671 in Braintree, Essex, England. He married Prudence Bird on 22 Oct 1621 in Bishops Stortford, Hertfordshire, England, daughter of John Bird and Prudence. She was born in 1601 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. She died before 1671 in Braintree, Essex, England.
2490. **John Bird**. He married **Prudence**.
2491. **Prudence**.

Prudence and John Bird had the following child:

1245. i. Prudence Bird was born in 1601 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. She died before 1671 in Braintree, Essex, England. She married Martin KELLOGG on 22 Oct 1621 in Bishops Stortford, Hertfordshire, England. He was born on 23 Nov 1595 in Great Leighs, Essex, England. He died on 10 Aug 1671 in Braintree, Essex, England.
2508. **George HULL**, son of Thomas Hull and Joane Peason was born about 1590 in Crewkerne, Somerset, England. He died about 1658 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. He married **Thomasine MITCHELL** on 27 Sep 1614 in Crewkerne, Somerset, England.
2509. **Thomasine MITCHELL** was born in England. She died about 1654 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA.
- Thomasine MITCHELL and George HULL had the following child:
1254. i. Josiah HULL was born on 10 Nov 1616 in Somerset, England. He died on 16 Nov 1675 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married Elizabeth LOOMIS on 20 May 1641 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, daughter of Joseph LOOMIS and Mary WHITE. She was born on 10 Jun 1619 in Braintree, Essex, England. She died after 1655 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
2510. **Joseph LOOMIS**, son of John Loomis and Agnes Linwood was born about 1590 in Braintree, Essex, England. He died on 25 Nov 1658 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Mary WHITE** on 30 Jun 1614 in Shalford, Essex, England.
2511. **Mary WHITE**, daughter of Robert White and Bridget Allgar was born on 24 Aug 1590 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptised). She died on 23 Aug 1652 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

Notes for Joseph LOOMIS:

Joseph came from Braintree, England in 1638

Mary WHITE and Joseph LOOMIS had the following children:

1255. i. Elizabeth LOOMIS was born on 10 Jun 1619 in Braintree, Essex, England. She

died after 1655 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. She married Josiah HULL on 20 May 1641 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, son of George HULL and Thomasine MITCHELL. He was born on 10 Nov 1616 in Somerset, England. He died on 16 Nov 1675 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

2620. ii. John Loomis was born in 1622 in Braintree, Essex, England. He married Elizabeth Scott on 03 Feb 1648.

2528. **William Wilcoxon Sr.** was born about 1550. He married **Anne Howdische** on 08 Feb 1575 in Derbyshire, England.

2529. **Anne Howdische.**

Anne Howdische and William Wilcoxon Sr. had the following child:

1264. i. William Wilcoxon Jr. was born about 1601 in Wirksworth, Derbyshire, England. He died in 1652 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT). He married Margaret Birdseye in 1632 in St Albans, Hertfordshire, England, daughter of John Birdseye and Elizabeth Andrews. She was born in Feb 1611 in St Albans, Hertfordshire, England. She died in 1671 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

2530. **John Birdseye.** He married **Elizabeth Andrews.**

2531. **Elizabeth Andrews.**

Elizabeth Andrews and John Birdseye had the following child:

1265. i. Margaret Birdseye was born in Feb 1611 in St Albans, Hertfordshire, England. She died in 1671 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. She married William Wilcoxon Jr. in 1632 in St Albans, Hertfordshire, England, son of William Wilcoxon Sr. and Anne Howdische. He was born about 1601 in Wirksworth, Derbyshire, England. He died in 1652 (Stratford, Fairfield, CT).

2592. **Thomas Kimberly**, son of Abraham Kimberly and Katherine Howe was born on 24 Jun 1604 in Wotton Under Edge, Gloucestershire, England. He died on Jan 1672/73. He married **Alice Atwood** on 28 Aug 1628.

2593. **Alice Atwood** was born in King's Stanley, Gloucestershire, England.

Notes for Thomas Kimberly:

Thomas was a signer of the Fundamental Agreement of New Haven 4 Jun 1639

Alice Atwood and Thomas Kimberly had the following child:

1296. i. Abraham Kimberly Sr. was born in 1630 in Wotton Under Edge, Gloucestershire, England. He died in Feb 1709 in Albemarle, Stanly, North Carolina, USA. He married Hannah Preston about 1654 in Albemarle, Stanly, North Carolina, USA, daughter of William Preston and Mary Seabrook. She was born in 1636 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 21 Oct 1701 in Albemarle, Stanly, North Carolina, USA.

2594. **William Preston** was born on 23 Jan 1591 in Giggleswick, Yorkshire, England. He married **Mary Seabrook.**

2595. **Mary Seabrook** was born in Giggleswick, Yorkshire, England.

Mary Seabrook and William Preston had the following child:

1297. i. Hannah Preston was born in 1636 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 21 Oct 1701 in Albemarle, Stanly, North Carolina, USA. She married Abraham Kimberly Sr. about 1654 in Albemarle, Stanly, North Carolina, USA, son of Thomas Kimberly and Alice Atwood. He was born in 1630 in Wotton Under Edge, Gloucestershire, England. He died in Feb 1709 in Albemarle, Stanly, North Carolina, USA.

2596. **Samuel Fitch** was born on 09 Nov 1626 in Bocking, Essex, England. He married **Mary Susannah Whitling.**

2597. **Mary Susannah Whitling** was born about 1626.

Mary Susannah Whitling and Samuel Fitch had the following child:

- 1298. i. Thomas Fitch was born in 1652 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 17 Oct 1704 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Abigail Goodrich on 15 Sep 1680 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, daughter of William Goodrich and Sarah Marvin. She was born on 05 Jun 1662 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 07 Nov 1684 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- 2598. **William Goodrich** was born on 13 Feb 1621 in Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, England. He died in England. He married **Sarah Marvin**.
- 2599. **Sarah Marvin** was born on 27 Dec 1631 in Great Bentley, Essex, England.

Sarah Marvin and William Goodrich had the following child:

- 1299. i. Abigail Goodrich was born on 05 Jun 1662 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 07 Nov 1684 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married Thomas Fitch on 15 Sep 1680 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, son of Samuel Fitch and Mary Susannah Whitling. He was born in 1652 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 17 Oct 1704 in Wethersfield, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- 2600. **William Adams** was born on 03 Feb 1594 in Shropshire, England.

William Adams had the following child:

- 1300. i. Samuel Adams was born in 1624 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died after 1690 in Connecticut, USA. He married Mehitable Norton on 20 Dec 1664 in Ipswich, Essex, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of George Norton and Mary Machias. She was born in 1645 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1683 in Connecticut, USA.
- 2602. **George Norton** was born about 1609 in Bedfordshire, England. He married **Mary Machias**.
- 2603. **Mary Machias**.

Mary Machias and George Norton had the following child:

- 1301. i. Mehitable Norton was born in 1645 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She died after 1683 in Connecticut, USA. She married Samuel Adams on 20 Dec 1664 in Ipswich, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. He was born in 1624 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He died after 1690 in Connecticut, USA.
- 2604. **Philip Galpin** was born in 1625 in Bristol, Somerset, England. He died in 1684 in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA. He married **Elizabeth Smith** in 1646 in New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut, USA.
- 2605. **Elizabeth Smith** was born in 1625 in Bristol, Somerset, England. She died in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA.

Elizabeth Smith and Philip Galpin had the following child:

- 1302. i. John Galpin was born in 1648 in New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut, USA. He died in 1726 in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA. He married Mary Morgan on 09 Aug 1704 in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA. She was born in 1652 in New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut, USA. She died in 1710 in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA.
- 2606. **John Morgan**.

John Morgan had the following child:

- 1303. i. Mary Morgan was born in 1652 in New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut, USA. She died in 1710 in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA. She married John Galpin on 09 Aug 1704 in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA, son of Philip Galpin and Elizabeth Smith. He was born in 1648 in New Haven, New Haven, Connecticut, USA. He died in 1726 in Rye, Westchester, New York, USA.
- 2608. **John Marsh** was born about 1609 in England. He died in 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Anne Webster** in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

2609. **Anne Webster**. She died on 09 Jun 1662 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA.

Anne Webster and John Marsh had the following child:

- 1304. i. John Marsh was born about 1643 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died in 1727 in Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Sarah Lyman on 28 Nov 1666 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Richard Lyman and Hepzibah Ford.

2610. **Richard Lyman**. He married **Hepzibah Ford**.

2611. **Hepzibah Ford**.

Hepzibah Ford and Richard Lyman had the following child:

- 1305. i. Sarah Lyman. She married John Marsh on 28 Nov 1666 in Hadley, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA, son of John Marsh and Anne Webster. He was born about 1643 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died in 1727 in Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

2616. **William Buell**. He married **Mary**.

2617. **Mary**.

Mary and William Buell had the following child:

- 636. i. Samuel Buell was born on 02 Sep 1641. He married Deborah Griswold.

2620. **John Loomis**, son of Joseph LOOMIS and Mary WHITE was born in 1622 in Braintree, Essex, England. He married **Elizabeth Scott** on 03 Feb 1648.

2621. **Elizabeth Scott**.

Elizabeth Scott and John Loomis had the following child:

- 1310. i. John Loomis was born on 09 Nov 1649 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

3076. **John Hall** was born in 1609 in Coventry, Warwickshire, England. He died on 23 Jul 1696 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Bethia Farmer** in 1632 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.

3077. **Bethia Farmer**, daughter of John Farmer and Isabella BURBAGE was born about 1638 in England. She died on 01 Feb 1683 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Bethia Farmer and John Hall had the following children:

- 1538. i. Deacon John Hall was born in 1637 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 24 Oct 1710 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Priscilla Bearse in 1660 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Austin Bearse and Mary. She was born on 10 Mar 1643 in Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 30 May 1712 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Martha Hall. She died in 1676.
- iii. Benjamin Hall. He died on 23 Jul 1644 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

3078. **Austin Bearse** was born about 1618. He died in Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary**.

3079. **Mary**.

Notes for Austin Bearse:

Came to America in 1638 on the ship Confidence of London at the age of 20. Part of First Company of Barstable in 1639. Named a Freeman 1653 and Grand Juror in 1653 and 1662.

Mary and Austin Bearse had the following children:

- 1539. i. Priscilla Bearse was born on 10 Mar 1643 in Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 30 May 1712 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married Deacon John Hall in 1660 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, son of

John Hall and Bethia Farmer. He was born in 1637 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 24 Oct 1710 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

ii. Joseph Bearse.

3084. **Richard Sears** was born about 1590 in England. He died on 24 Aug 1676 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Dorothy Jones**.

3085. **Dorothy Jones** was born in Somerset, England.

Notes for Richard Sears:

1. Richard Sears was born about 1590. He died 26 Aug 1676 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Plymouth Colony

From a book about the Sears family revised and corrected typescript by the author, 1913, p 4

The parentage, place and date of birth of Richard Sears are alike unknown. [Hand notes] It is possible that he was the Richard Sevier, son of Richard and Eve (Taylort) Serrys who was baptised at Crosscombe co, Somerset, Eng'd Mar 30 1605. Crosscombe adjoins Finder, the birthplace of Dorothy Jones wife of Richard Sares.

The name of Richard Seer is first found upon the records of Plymouth Colony, in the tax-list of March 25, 1633, when he was one of forty-four, in a list of eighty-six persons, who were assessed nine shillings in corn, at six shillings per bushel, upon one poll. [Hand notes] His name is not in tax list of 1634 or in list of freemen 1633.

He soon after crossed over to Marblehead, in Massachusetts Colony, where Richard Seers was taxed as a resident in the Salem rate-list for January 1, 1637-8, and on October 14, 1638, was granted four acres of land "where he had formerly planted." [This would seem to indicate that he had then some family.]

What his reasons were for removing can now only be conjectured. It has been suggested that he sympathized with Roger Williams and followed him in his removal, but this is improbable. It may be that he wished to be near friends, former townsmen, or perhaps relatives.

Antony Thacher, and his wife who was sister to Richard Sares wife, was then living in Marblehead, and this fact probably influenced his removal to that place.

The early settlers of Marblehead were many of them from the channel islands, Guernsey and Jersey, and in these places the family of Sarres has been established for several centuries, and is still represented in Guernsey under the names of Sarres and Serres. Early in the year 1639, a party under the leadership of Antony Thacher crossed the Bay to Cape Cod, and settled upon a tract of land called by the Indians, "Mattakeese," to which they gave the name of Yarmouth.

With them went Richard Sares and family, accompanied probably by his wife and infant sons, Paul and Silas. [handnotes] He took up residence on Quivet Neck between Quivet and Sesuit creeks [in what became East precinct of Yarmouth [now Dennis], where in September of the same year their daughter Deborah was born, perhaps the second white child, and the first girl born in Yarmouth; Zachary Rider being supposed to have been the first boy.

In 1643, the name of Richard Seeres is in the list of those between the age of 16 and 60 able to bear arms. (In Williamsburg we learned that the requirements were, male, able bodied and with at least two teeth, one top and one bottom to pull the cap off the powder horn)

Oct 26, 1647, the commissioners on Indian affairs were appointed to meet at the house of Richard Sares at Yarmouth, when he entered a complaint against Nepoytam Sachumus,

and Felix, Indians.

Oct 2, 1650, he with sixteen others, complained of William Nickerson for Slander, damage 100 pounds; and at the same term of court, we find his name with seventeen others, against Mr John Crow, William Nickerson and Lt William Palmer for trespass, damage 60 pounds.

Jun 3, 1652, Richard Seeres was propounded to take up Freedom.

Jun 7, 1652, Richard Sares was chosen to serve on the Grand Inquest.

Jun 7, 1653, Richard Sares took the Oath of Fidelity at Plimouth, and was admitted a Freeman.

Mar 1, 1658, Richard Seares was chose on the committee to levy the church tax.

Jun 6, 1660, Richard Sares was chosen Constable.

Jun 3, 1662, Richard Saeres was chosen Deputy to the General Court at Plymouth.

Nov 23, 1664, Richard Sares, husbandman, purchased of Allis Bradford widow of Gov William Bradford, (who signed the deed with her mark,) a tract of land at Sesuit, for 20 pounds.

10(3)1667, Richard Sares made his Will, to which Feb 3, 1676, he added a codicil. Both documents are signed with his mark, (RS) and in witnessing carious deeds at previous dates, he always made his mark, a by no means unusual thing to do in those days.

Mr H G Somerby in his manuscript collection in the library of the Mass Hist So, Boston, mentions a tradition that he held a commission in the militia, and lost his right arm by a gun-shot wound in a fight with Indians in 1650, but neither fact is recorded, nor is any such tradition known to the Cape antiquarians.

Jun 30, 1667, the name of Richard Sares is signed with fourteen others to a complaint against Nicholas Nickerson for slander of Rev Thomas Thornton. His signature is well and plainly written, on the origianl document in the possession of Hon H C Thacher of Boston, (of which a copy much reduced may be seen in Swift's "Hist of Old Yarmouth," 1884) but it is not certain that it is his autograph, (and no other is known,) as it and several others may have been written by the same person, and probably the one who procured the signatures to it.

I have followed the spelling of Richard Sears name as found on the records, which is probably the clerk's phonetic rendering; I have been told by aged members of the family, that when they were children, early in the 19th century, the name was written Sears, but pronounced by old people, Sares [ed. this is born out by the fact that in our recent visit to the Bahamas, our surname was noticed and the comment was "Where did you get a good old Bahama name like Say'-ers?" two syllables, accent on the first]

His first house was built upon the southerly side of the bluff near the sea-shore, where the cellar, a mere hole for vegetables some ten feet square, ws pointed out to my informant early in the 19th century.

At a later date he built again a short distance north-west from the ancient house built by Capt. John Sears, circa 1704, and the site of this later residence is still recognizable.

His first house was perhaps what Mr Amos Otis calls "a palisade house; such houses were built by placing sills directly upon the ground, inthese two parallel rows of holes were bored, some six inches apart, for the insertion of poles, the space between being filled in with stones and clay, openings being left for a door and windows."

"The roof was thatched with the long sedge-grass found in the meadows and as a substitute for glass in the windows, oiled paper was used.

"The chimney was built of sticks, laid up cob-house fashion, and well daubed with clay, or

mortar made from shells. A southerly slope was preferred for the house, and the back of the chimney was hollowed out of the hill-side, thus saving some labor in the building. The fire-place was of stone, some eight feet wide and four feet in depth, and the mantel laid so high that a tall person could walk under it by stooping a little.

"The oven was built upon the outside of the house with the mouth opening in one corner, on the backside of the fire-place. The fire was built in the centre, and on a cold winter evening a seat in the chimney corner was a luxury unknown in modern times. Straw or sedge-grass served for a floor and carpet. Some of the palisade houses built by the early settlers were the most comfortable and durable houses built.

"That of Mr John Crow stood for nearly two centuries, seldom needing repairs, and in fact the last owners did not know the peculiarities of its construction until it was taken down. The walls of the house were plastered inside and outside with shell-mortar, and at some later period it had been clap-boarded, thus concealing the original construction."

"Tea was unknown, and china and porcelain are not found in inventories before 1660."

An idea of household furniture may be obtained from the inventories given further on.

"The early settlers were principally engaged in agricultural pursuits, stock-raising and fishing. Many whales were cast upon the coast, and the shore was divided in sections, under the charge of whaling squads chosen by the town people. Capt Paul Sears and Lt Silas Sears belonged to one of these squads, and Capt John Sears was also engaged in whaling.

"Oil, fish and tar were exchanged with the traders visiting the coast for goods which were needed, and which they did not themselves produce.

"They traded in their own vessels with the West Indies, bringing home molasses and spirits, and built vessels which they themselves manned.

"The Cape seamen have always been famed for their skill and daring.

"At a later date John Sears invented the method of making salt from sea-water by solar evaporation, and was the pioneer in an industry that added much to the wealth of the Cape, until superseded by the salt-springs of Syracuse, etc; and Elkanah Sears of Dennis was the first to set out and cultivate cranberries at Flax Pond in 1819.

"The Cape farms produced good crops of Indian corn, rye, barley and some wheat and all sorts of vegetables; berries were plenty, and cranberries were indigenous. Game was plenty, and with fish abundantly supplied the table; cows and goats were kept for milk, and bees for honey. [ed. At the Dennis Manse we learned that the bushes were full of small birds and with a net, one could capture them and roast them on a "lark-spit" in front of the fireplace]

"Beer was considered a necessity, and each family brewed at regular intervals. Spirits were consumed in considerable quantities, and the names of many of the best citizens are upon record as "licensed to draw wine." The mothers of the town were expert in the use of the loom, and made most of the cloth used in their families. In the summer they wore home-spun linen, and in the winter flannel. The sails of a vessel built at Hockanum at the close of the Revolutionary war were made of cloth woven by them. Clocks were at first unknown, a sun-dial cut upon the sill of a southern window gave them the time of day, and it was long customary to face the house due south. In 1745, but one clock and one watch were taxed in the town of Harwich.

"The observance of the Lord's day was rigidly enforced, and no one was allowed to labor, engage in any game or recreation, or travel upon that day, under penalties proportioned to the offense. The tithing-men appointed by the town had with other duties, that of keeping order among the boys in church, and were armed with long rods, tipped at one end with a squirrel's tail or rabbit's foot, for the purpose of awakening sleeping women, and at the other with brass or a deer's hoof, which they brought down with emphasis on the heads of male offenders.

"The journey to and from meeting was, to many, long and tedious.

"Those who had horses were wont to "ride and tie," i.e. one would ride a specified distance, and then alight and fasten the animal, and proceed on foot, leaving the coming pedestrian to mount and ride for the next stage. The women and small children rode on the pillions behind their lords and masters, but the young people of either sex were expected to make the journey on foot, and no doubt with congenial company they found the miles short enough. In winter the only mode of keeping themselves warm in meeting was by the use of foot-stoves, or a hot brick or stone.

"In the intervals between morning and afternoon services, the men and boys assembled outside to discuss town affairs, the prospects of crops, or fishing; while the women over their luncheon in the meeting-house, or at some convenient neighbors, had their gossip. In early colonial times a large family was considered a great blessing in a pecuniary point of view. The boys assisted the father on the farm, and at seventeen were able to do the work of a man. The girls were also brought up to more than earn their own living. They assisted their mother, spun and wove the flax and the wool, and made their own and their brothers garments and in hay-time and harvest assisted with their brothers in the fields.

"A man with a large and healthy family of children was then the most independent of men. From his farm and his household he obtained an abundance of the prime necessities of life. The surplus which he sold was more than sufficient to pay the bills of the mechanic, and to buy the few articles of foreign merchandise then required. Taxes were paid in agricultural products, at a rate fixed by law, and if land or other property was sold, unless it was expressly stipulated in the contract that payment should be made in silver money, it was a barter trade, payable in produce at "the prices current to the merchants."

"Aged people were wont to remark that their ancestors estimated that every son born to them added 100 pounds to their wealth, and every daughter 50 pounds. However heterodox this theory may now appear to parents or to political economists, it was undoubtedly true in early days."

The Searses married early in life with but few exceptions, had large families, lived comfortably, and were respected and honored members of society.

10(3)1667, Richard Sares made his will, to which he added Feb 3, 1676(sic), a codicil, which with the inventory are recorded in Plymouth Rec Book 3, Part 2, pp 53-55. Therein he names "wife Dorothy, elder" and "eldest son paule Sares, youngest son Syllas Sares," and "daughter Deborah, son-in-law Zachery Paddock," and "Ichabod Paddock," and requests "brother Thacher with his sons as friends in trust," etc.

His inventory in the original record foots up L 169 06 06, a manifest error, the real estate alone being valued at 220 pounds, and the last item is not carried out. Nor would the corrected sum represent his worldly condition fairly, as he had no doubt previously given to his children such portions of his property as he could well spare.

In the proper places I give copies of the wills and inventories of Richard Sares and his sons, by a careful examination of which, the location of the original estates may be traced in part, and some idea be formed of the relative wealth and personal belongings of each.

It is to be regretted that no plan is now known to be in existence showing the bounds of the original estates in Yarmouth and Harwich, and recent attempts to construct such have not met with much success.

No grave-stones remain to mark the burial places of Richard Sares and his wife, and they probably never had any inscribed stones; - upright grave-stones did not come in use in England until the time of Queen Elizabeth, and the early graves in Plymouth Colony were generally marked with a boulder. [ed. just such a boulder exists in the Ancient Sear Burial ground in W Brewster, and I maintain this is probably Richard's stone] Some years since a granite monument was erected in the old cemetery in Yarmouth, by the late Hon David Sears of Boston, which is popularly supposed to mark the spot of their burial, but I was told by aged members of the family that it was really placed over the grave of Paul Sears, his

grave-stone being removed for that purpose, although it is possible that Paul may have been buried by the side of his parents.

There is no such stone to the memory of Deborah Sears, wife of Paul, nor to his brother Silas, whose burial place is unknown.

The stone to Paul Sears, records his death in 1707-8, and it is the oldest inscribed memorial in the cemetery, although Swift in his "Hist of Old yarmouth," accords that credit to the grave-stone of Col John Thacher, who died in 1713.

There are no reliable traditions extant of Richard Sares and his family, and our only sources of information relative to them are the public records from which I have quoted on a previous page.

In Plymouth Colony, the governor, deputy governor, magistrates and assistants, the ministers of the gospel, and elders of the church, school masters, commissioned officers of the militia, men of wealth, or connected with families of the nobility or gentry, were alone entitled to the prefix, Mr. pronounced Master, and their wives Mrs. or Mistress.

This rule was rigidly enforced in early Colonial times, and in lists of names it was almost the invariable custom to commence with those highest in rank, and follow that order to the end. Our forefathers claimed, and were cheerfully accorded the title due to their birth and position, and it is unwise to claim for them any title which they did not themselves assume. I do not find that Richard Sares was ever given the prefix of Mr., and in the town records it was recorded that his wife, "Goody Sares was buried Mar 19, 1678-9" 22 Feb 1659 Inventory Estate of John Darby of Yarmouth, indebted to "goodman Seares" L6 for 10 acres of meadow land bought by him"

He was a farmer, hard working and industrious, and affectionate husband and kind parent, a God fearing man, and respected by his neighbors.

His descendants showed good breeding, and many of them were prominent in town and church affairs, and in the militia.

Their names may be found in the records of the Indian and French wars, the Revolutionary war, and that of 1812. Many served during the war of the Rebellion, and shed their blood freely for their country.

The family has always been very religious in its tendency, some of its members have been foremost in the temperance and anti-slavery movements, but it has never given rise to any prominent politicians, and while holding many local offices, not aspiring above the State Legislature.

"WORTH IS BETTER THAN WEALTH
GOODNESS GREATER THAN NOBILITY
EXCELLENCE BRIGHTER THAN DISTINCTION"
(Sears Monument)

1664. Prentice, Gov:

A deed appointed to be recorded.

Witnesseth these presents, that I, Allis Bradford the widow of William Bradford, late of Plymouth in America, Esqre, deceased, have the day and year aforesaid, for and in consideration of the sum of twenty pounds to me the said Allis Bradford in hand payed before the ensealing and delivery of these presents, by Richard Sares of the town of Yarmouth, in the colony of New Plymouth, aforesaid, husbandman, whereof and of every p'te and p'cell thereof, I the said Allis Bradford do fully acquit and discharge him the said Richard Sares, his heirs and assigns forever, bargained and sold, enfeoffed, assigned and confirmed, and do by these presents do bargain, sell, enfeoffe, assign and confirm unto the said Richard Sares, his heirs and assigns, two allotments of land containing forty acres, be they more, or be they less, lying and being at a place commonly called and known by the name of Sasuett, between a brook commonly called and known by the name of bound brook, and a brook called Saquahuckett brook, -- twenty acres whereof was the first lot, (so called) of upland with a small neck of land next the said bound brook, on the

Easter side the said brook, and was the lot of the aforesaid William Bradford, deceased; the other twenty acres of land lying and being the next adjoining hereunto on the Easter side called the 2cond lott, and was late an allotment of land of Experience Michels; both which allotments of land are bounded on the Weste side with bound brook aforesaid, and on the Easter side with an allotment of the land late Nicholas Snowes, now in tenure and possession of Peter Worden, as also a certain tract of meadow to the aforesaid lots appertaining, of seven acres and one half be it more or less, lying, being and abutting, between the norther side of the said nook of upland bound brook and small creak, as from the Easter corner of the said nook, from a spring which runs through the meadows into the said bound brook; together with all the perquisites, profits, ways, easements, emoluments and appurtenances thereunto belonging; with all my right, title, claim and interest unto the said lots of upland and meadow or any part or parcell thereof. To have and to hold the said two lots of upland, nook and meadow with every p'te and p'cell thereof, together with all the perquisites, profits, emoluments, ways, easements and appurtenances thereunto or to any part or parcell thereof any ways belonging. To him the said Richard Sares, his heirs and assigns forever, I say to the only use and behoof of him the said Richard Sares, his heirs and assigns forever.

In witness whereof the said Allis Bradford have heerto these presents set my hand and seal even the twenty third day of November, Anno dom. 1664.

Allis Bradford her A mark and a seal.()

Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of

Thomas Southworth

Mary Carpenter her B mark

Plymouth, ss June 2, 1885. The foregoing is a true copy from Plymouth Coony Records of Deeds, Vol 3, part 1, Page 18. Attest, Wm S Danforth, Rg of Deedsm and having charge of the Plymouth Colony Records.

June 10, 1679, Paul Seers paid Maj William Bradford, four pounds to relinquish his claim on the above land. (Ply Deeds, Vol 4, page 266)

"1667.

The last Will and Testament of Richard Sares, of Yarmouth, late deceased, as followeth;--- In the name of God, Amen. I, Richard Sares of Yarmouth, in the Colony of ew Plymouth, in New England, do this 10th day of the third month, Anno Dom 1667, make and ordain this my last Will and Testament, in manner and form following;---

First,-- I give and surrender up my soul to God that gave it, and my body to the earth, from whence it was, in comely and decent manner to be buried, &c; and all my lands and goods as God hath given me, I give and bequeath as followeth:

First.--I give and bequeath, and my Will is, that Silas Sares, my younger son, shall have all my land, that is, all the upland upon the neck where his house stands in which he now dwells, thus bonded and lying between the cart pathway as runs through the swamp into the said neck unto the lands of Peter Werden, unto the meadows as are betwixt the said upland and the sea, and so as it is surrounded by the meadows unto the aforesaid cartpath as runs through the swamp aforesaid, after mine and my wife's decease.

To him, the said Sylas Sares, to him and his heirs and assigns forever, (provided, and my will is, that whereas my son-in-law Zachery Padduck is possessed of, and now lives in an house taht is his own proper right within the aforesaid tract of land, that he the said Zachery shall have and enjoy two acres of the aforesaid lands about his house for and during the life of Deborah, his now wife; together with all ways, easements, and emoluments, to the same appertaining, without any molestation and eviction or denial of him the said Silas, his heirs or assigns;)

And my will is, and I do hereby give unto the said Silas Sares, all that tract of meadow land, as is, and lyeth between the aforesaid neck of upland, and the river, commonly known by the name of Sasuett harbor, river bound: as also thus from the Great Pine tree as bounds the meadows between the meadows of the aforesaid Peter Werden, and my meadows, unto a knoll of upland called the Island, towards the said Harbour's mouth, to the said Sylas and his heirs and assigns forever, after mine and my wife's decease.

Further,--I do give and bequeath to my son Sylas, after mine and my wife's decease, as aforesaid, one half moiety of all my land called Robins, as is unfenced..

I mean only one half moiety, and part of the upland.

To him the said Sylas, his heirs and assigns forever.

And my Will is, and I do give and bequeath unto my elder son Paul Sares, all the rest and remain of my lands, whatsoever, and every part and parcel of them whatsoever, after mine and my wife's decease, both upland and meadow lands, which I have not in this my last Will, disposed of. To him the said Paul Sares, his heirs and assigns forever.

And my Will is, and I do give unto Dorothy my wife, all my lands whatsoever to be at her dispose during her natural life, and I do give unto her all my other goods and cattle whatsoever during her life, and at or before her death, to give and bequeath them amongst my children, at her pleasure, who also I do make sole executrix of this my last Will and testament: and do intreat my brother Thacher, with his two sons as friends in trust, to see this last will performed.

Furthermore my Will is, that whereas I have bequeathed to my two sons Paul and Silas all that tract of upland called Robins, as is unfenced, by an equal proportion between them, my Will is, I say, that my son-in-law Zachery Padduck shall have two acres of the said upland before it be divided as aforesaid during his said wife's life: and after the decease of his said wife, my will is, and I do give unto Ichabod Padduckm the said two acres of Robins, and also the aforesaid two acres adjoining to the house of his father, Zachery Padduck during his natural life.

In witness whereof I have to this my last Will and Testament set my hand.

In the presence of The marke of
Anthony Thacher Richard (RS) Sares
Anthony Frey

Anthony Frey testifieth to the former part of this Will that he saw Richard Sares sign it as his last Will and Testament, this second day of March, 1676.

Before me, John Freeman, Assistant

Be it known to all to whom these presents shall come, that I, Richard Sares of Yarmouth, in the Colony of New Plymouth, as in this my Will before mentioned, being now weak in body, but of perfect sense and memory, do by these presents ratify ad confirm my Will, as it has been made on the other side, bearing date the 10th of the third month 1667.

And I do add hereto as followeth, that at my wife's decease my eldest son Paul Sares shall have and enjoy to his own proper use, the house which I now live in, and my bed and the bedding thereto belonging, and my clothing, and the cattle that shall be left at my wife's decease, and also my warming pan, and the earthen pott with the cover that belongs to it, and the iron pot and table: and in witness hereof I have hereunto set my hand and seale, this third day of February Anno Dom 1675.76.

In the presence of
John Thacher The mark of (RS) Richard Sare
Judah Thacher

I, John Thacher do testify, that myself and my brother did set our hands as Witnesses to this Will, as being his last Will and Testament, and when my Uncle signed this Appendix to the Will, he delivered the Will to me, and desired me to new draw the whole Will, and to leave out of the new draft, the legacy of land that is given to Ichabod Padduck, for saith he, I have anseized it in another way, but if I die before you have done it, then it must go as it is; and trouble took me off so that I did not redraw the Will.

I having this explained myself, do testify that this Will is the last Will and Testament of my Uncle Sares, so far as I know.

This fift of March 1676.

Mr John Thacher attested to this Will before me,
John Freeman, Assistant

October the eighth day in the year of our Lord, one thousand, six hundred and seventy six, This being a true Inventory of the Estate of Richard Sares, lately deceased, according to our best information and judgement, taken by us whose names are underwritten, as followeth:

L s d

Imp his house and land 220 00 00

Item, five cows 10 00 00

Item, 1 bull, 1 heifer of three years and vantage 03 10 00

Item, 1 heifer of two years and vantage 01 10 00

Item, 5 year olds 05 00 00
Item, 2 calves 01 00 00
Item, his bed and the furniture thereto belonging 08 07 00
Item, more, w pairs of sheets 02 15 00
Item, 2 sheets, and 2 pairs of drawers 01 01 00
Item, 1 table cloth, 1 pillow beare, 1 napkin, 3 towels 00 08 00
Item, britches and hat 02 03 00
Item, his coat and cloak 02 00 00
Item, 1 pair of stockings and shoes 00 05 00
Item, 1 great Bible and other books 01 03 00
Item, pewter and tin 01 03 00
Item, brass 00 06 00
Item, 1 pair of stilliyards 00 15 00
Item, iron furniture for the fire 00 12 00
Item, more on rugg 00 04 00
Item, 2 chests 00 16 00
Item, 1 beer barrell & one earthen pott 00 04 00
Item, 3 chairs 00 07 00
Item, his bees 01 00 00
Item, other householdments 00 08 00
Item, more, two waistcoats 00 12 00
Item, 1 mare and colt 00 10 00
Item, debts in cash 01 19 00
Item, more 2 Indian trays

169 06 06

[ed. May noticed the foot is incorrect 269 06 06]

Thomas Boarman

Lancher Winslow

Samuel Worden

This 15th day of November 1676.

Dorothy Sares the relict of

Richard Sares, and Paul Sares

his eldest son, made their appearance

and gave oath to the truth of this

Inventory above written

before me, John Freeman, Assistant.

Plymouth, ss. Apl 24, 1883. The foregoing is a true copy from Plymouth Colony Records,
Vol III of Wills, folios 53, 54, 55.

Attest, Wm S Danforth, Reg.

--:0:--

CHILDREN-DEATH-BIOGRAPHY: GENEALOGICAL AND FAMILY HISTORY of
SOUTHERN NEW YORK and the HUDSON RIVER VALLEY, Vol II;1640-1913; Lewis
Historical Publishing Co, 1913; pp 507-510; Brewster, NY Public Library; The several
attempts of genealogists to trace the pre-American ancestry of the Sears immigrant have
met with many discouraging obstacles and few satisfactory results; while it seems to be
pretty well established that the family is one of great antiquity there has always existed a
doubt regarding its origin, and there are those who are disposed to place it among the old
Holland families and bring forth Dutch intermarriages in support of their reasoning. In these
annals no attempt is made to investigate the subject of the origin of the family of the Sears
immigrant, for it is not known when or where he was born, and nothing of his parentage,
although there are various traditions and vague conclusions regarding his forbears. The
family in America is fully strong enough in every material respect to stand forever without
the warrant of distinguished pre-American lineage. But in regard to the apparent lack of
earlier data the Sears family is only one in the long list of our best colonial families whose
history back of the immigrant is unkown, and the absence of definite knowledge of his
ancestors is not to be taken as evidence of doubtful or obscure origin, for the simple truth
is that it has been found impossible to trace his lineage in the mother country.

(I) Richard Sears appears in our New England colonial history with the mention of his name in the records of the Plymouth colony tax list in 1633, when he was one of forty-four persons there assessed nine shillings in corn at sixshillings per bushel. From Plymouth he soon crossed over to Marblehead, MA, and was taxed there, as shown by the Salem list, in 1637-38. He also had a grant of four acres of land "where he had formerly planted," from which it appears that he may have been in that plantation at some previous time. In 1639 he joined the colonists under Anthony Thacher and went to Cape Cod and founded the town of Yarmouth. His first house was built on Quivet Neck, and afterwards he built another house a short distance to the northwest of his first house there. In 1643 the name of Richard Sears appears in the list of inhabitants of Yarmouth "liable to bear arms." He was made freeman in 1652, grand juror in 1652, took the oath of allegiance and fidelity in 1653, was constable in 1660, and representative to the court in Plymouth in 1662. In 1664 Richard Sears, husbandman, purchased for twenty pounds from Allis, widow of Governor William Bradford, a tract of land at Sesuit. He died in August, 1676, and was buried March 19, 1678-79; but it is not certain that she was his only wife, or the mother of all or even any of his children. Indeed, there is a presumption that he was previously married and that his children may have been born of his former wife.

Dennis, Cape Cod, p 59, 95, To add to the general depression of spirit, just as news of {Indian Chief} Philip's demise was received, an epidemic of a virulent but unnamed sickness occurred in Yarmouth which brought more personal suffering and grief than the whole {King Philip's} war had done. The record is torn and some names are illegible, but the story is clear.

26 Aug 1676 _____ Sears was buried (must be Richard, will was probated), 29 Aug 1676 D____ Marchant buried... (12 more by Dec)

The Ancestry of Thomas Brainerd by Dwight Brainerd

Richard Sears born in England, about 1612; died at Yarmouth, MA, buried 26 Aug 1676; married Dorothy Jones. A strange pedigree, in part at least concocted by that able genealogist but (alas!) occasional fabricator of illustrious pedigrees, the late Horatio G Somerby, was given circulation in 1857 when Rev. E H Sears included it in all innocence in Pictures of the Olden Time.

This pedigree was gently but effectively castigated by Samuel Pearce May in 1886 in an article, "Some Doubts concerning the Sears Pedigree" published in The New England Historical and Genealogical Register (Vol 40, pp.261-268) Four years later, Mr May brought out an authoritative genealogy of the Sears family.

He was taxed at Plymouth, 25 Mar 1633, but seems to have moved soon to Marblehead, then part of Salem, MA, where his brother-in-law, Rev Anthony Thacher, settled in 1635. Early in 1639 he was among those who accompanied Thacher in the settlement of Yarmouth. Freeman, 1652; Constable, 1660; Deputy to the Plymouth General Court, 1662.

His will makes his "brother Thacher" a trustee of his estate, and Thacher's son John calls Richard Sears "uncle." These terms led formerly to an assumption that his wife Dorothy was a Thacher, but that has been disproved, and it is now accepted that she was a sister of Thacher's second wife, Elizabeth Jones. Their brother, Richard Jones of Dorchester, MA, died intestate, and his widow in the inventory referred to her brother Thatcher, and also made Anthony Thacher of Yarmouth a trustee of the estate. Samuel Jones, son of Richard, in his will in 1661, made bequests to his six cousins in Yarmouth. Thacher had three children by his second (Jones) wife, and Richard Sears had three children, and that accounts for the six. (Savage, Genealogical Dictionary (1862), Vol 4, p.46, was misled by the pedigree and "family tradition" to the extent of giving Richard a mythical son, Knyvett.)

Also New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol 42, pp.77-79.

Richard married Dorothy about 1632 in Yarmouth, Mass.. Dorothy died 19 Mar 1678 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Plymouth Colony.

Dorothy Jones and Richard Sears had the following children:

- 1585. i. Deborah Sears was born in Sep 1639 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 17 Aug 1732 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married Zacariah PADDOCK in 1659 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, son of Robert PADDOCK and Mary Ball. He was born on 20 Mar 1636 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 May 1727 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - 1542. ii. Paul Sears was born on 20 Feb 1638. He married Deborah Willard.
3094. **Thomas Prence** was born in 1599 in Lechlade, Gloucestershire, England. He died on 29 Mar 1673 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Patience Brewster** on 05 Aug 1624 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA.
3095. **Patience Brewster**, daughter of William Brewster and Mary was born about 1600 in Nottinghamshire, England. She died on 12 Dec 1634 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA (Pestilent fever).

Patience Brewster and Thomas Prence had the following child:

- 1547. i. Hannah Prince. She married Jonathan Sparrow.
3168. **Robert PADDOCK**, son of John PADDOCK and Jane Jennings was born on 16 Sep 1584 in Balrothery, Dublin, Ireland (Stephenstown). He died on 25 Jul 1650 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary Ball**.
3169. **Mary Ball** was born about 1582. She died in Sep 1627 in Killany Parish, Louth, Ireland.

Notes for Robert PADDOCK:

He was a blacksmith at the barony of Ardee, County Louth, Ireland. He inherited the Blacksmith shop after his Mother died in 1607. His uncle Zacariah Paddock had moved from Dublin to County Louth in 1594 and leased a "messuage" (House and outbuildings) from a Mathew Ball.

Mary Ball and Robert PADDOCK had the following children:

- 1584. i. Zacariah PADDOCK was born on 20 Mar 1636 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 May 1727 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Deborah Sears in 1659 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Richard Sears and Dorothy Jones. She was born in Sep 1639 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 17 Aug 1732 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
 - ii. Mary Paddock.
3170. **Richard Sears** was born about 1590 in England. He died on 24 Aug 1676 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Dorothy Jones**.
3171. **Dorothy Jones** was born in Somerset, England.

Notes for Richard Sears:

- 1. Richard Sears was born about 1590. He died 26 Aug 1676 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Plymouth Colony

From a book about the Sears family revised and corrected typescript by the author, 1913, p 4

The parentage, place and date of birth of Richard Sears are alike unknown. [Hand notes] It is possible that he was the Richard Sevier, son of Richard and Eve (Taylort) Serrys who was baptised at Crosscombe co, Somerset, Eng'd Mar 30 1605. Crosscombe adjoins Finder, the birthplace of Dorothy Jones wife of Richard Sares.

The name of Richard Seer is first found upon the records of Plymouth Colony, in the tax-list of March 25, 1633, when he was one of forty-four, in a list of eighty-six persons, who were assessed nine shillings in corn, at six shillings per bushel, upon one poll. [Hand

notes] His name is not in tax list of 1634 or in list of freemen 1633.

He soon after crossed over to Marblehead, in Massachusetts Colony, where Richard Seers was taxed as a resident in the Salem rate-list for January 1, 1637-8, and on October 14, 1638, was granted four acres of land "where he had formerly planted." [This would seem to indicate that he had then some family.]

What his reasons were for removing can now only be conjectured. It has been suggested that he sympathized with Roger Williams and followed him in his removal, but this is improbable. It may be that he wished to be near friends, former townsmen, or perhaps relatives.

Antony Thacher, and his wife who was sister to Richard Sares wife, was then living in Marblehead, and this fact probably influenced his removal to that place.

The early settlers of Marblehead were many of them from the channel islands, Guernsey and Jersey, and in these places the family of Sarres has been established for several centuries, and is still represented in Guernsey under the names of Sarres and Serres. Early in the year 1639, a party under the leadership of Antony Thacher crossed the Bay to Cape Cod, and settled upon a tract of land called by the Indians, "Mattakeese," to which they gave the name of Yarmouth.

With them went Richard Sares and family, accompanied probably by his wife and infant sons, Paul and Silas. [handnotes] He took up residence on Quivet Neck between Quivet and Sesuit creeks [in what became East precinct of Yarmouth [now Dennis], where in September of the same year their daughter Deborah was born, perhaps the second white child, and the first girl born in Yarmouth; Zachary Rider being supposed to have been the first boy.

In 1643, the name of Richard Seeres is in the list of those between the age of 16 and 60 able to bear arms. (In Williamsburg we learned that the requirements were, male, able bodied and with at least two teeth, one top and one bottom to pull the cap off the powder horn)

Oct 26, 1647, the commissioners on Indian affairs were appointed to meet at the house of Richard Sares at Yarmouth, when he entered a complaint against Nepoytam Sachumus, and Felix, Indians.

Oct 2, 1650, he with sixteen others, complained of William Nickerson for Slander, damage 100 pounds; and at the same term of court, we find his name with seventeen others, against Mr John Crow, William Nickerson and Lt William Palmer for trespass, damage 60 pounds.

Jun 3, 1652, Richard Seeres was propounded to take up Freedom.

Jun 7, 1652, Richard Sares was chosen to serve on the Grand Inquest.

Jun 7, 1653, Richard Sares took the Oath of Fidelity at Plymouth, and was admitted a Freeman.

Mar 1, 1658, Richard Seares was chose on the committee to levy the church tax.

Jun 6, 1660, Richard Sares was chosen Constable.

Jun 3, 1662, Richard Saeres was chosen Deputy to the General Court at Plymouth.

Nov 23, 1664, Richard Sares, husbandman, purchased of Allis Bradford widow of Gov William Bradford, (who signed the deed with her mark,) a tract of land at Sesuit, for 20 pounds.

10(3)1667, Richard Sares made his Will, to which Feb 3, 1676, he added a codicil. Both documents are signed with his mark, (RS) and in witnessing carious deeds at previous dates, he always made his mark, a by no means unusual thing to do in those days.

Mr H G Somerby in his manuscript collection in the library of the Mass Hist So, Boston, mentions a tradition that he held a commission in the militia, and lost his right arm by a gun-shot wound in a fight with Indians in 1650, but neither fact is recorded, nor is any such tradition known to the Cape antiquarians.

Jun 30, 1667, the name of Richard Sares is signed with fourteen others to a complaint against Nicholas Nickerson for slander of Rev Thomas Thornton. His signature is well and plainly written, on the original document in the possession of Hon H C Thacher of Boston, (of which a copy much reduced may be seen in Swift's "Hist of Old Yarmouth," 1884) but it is not certain that it is his autograph, (and no other is known,) as it and several others may have been written by the same person, and probably the one who procured the signatures to it.

I have followed the spelling of Richard Sears name as found on the records, which is probably the clerk's phonetic rendering; I have been told by aged members of the family, that when they were children, early in the 19th century, the name was written Sears, but pronounced by old people, Sares [ed. this is born out by the fact that in our recent visit to the Bahamas, our surname was noticed and the comment was "Where did you get a good old Bahama name like Say'-ers?" two syllables, accent on the first]

His first house was built upon the southerly side of the bluff near the sea-shore, where the cellar, a mere hole for vegetables some ten feet square, was pointed out to my informant early in the 19th century.

At a later date he built again a short distance north-west from the ancient house built by Capt. John Sears, circa 1704, and the site of this later residence is still recognizable.

His first house was perhaps what Mr Amos Otis calls "a palisade house; such houses were built by placing sills directly upon the ground, in these two parallel rows of holes were bored, some six inches apart, for the insertion of poles, the space between being filled in with stones and clay, openings being left for a door and windows."

"The roof was thatched with the long sedge-grass found in the meadows and as a substitute for glass in the windows, oiled paper was used.

"The chimney was built of sticks, laid up cob-house fashion, and well daubed with clay, or mortar made from shells. A southerly slope was preferred for the house, and the back of the chimney was hollowed out of the hill-side, thus saving some labor in the building. The fire-place was of stone, some eight feet wide and four feet in depth, and the mantel laid so high that a tall person could walk under it by stooping a little.

"The oven was built upon the outside of the house with the mouth opening in one corner, on the backside of the fire-place. The fire was built in the centre, and on a cold winter evening a seat in the chimney corner was a luxury unknown in modern times. Straw or sedge-grass served for a floor and carpet. Some of the palisade houses built by the early settlers were the most comfortable and durable houses built.

"That of Mr John Crow stood for nearly two centuries, seldom needing repairs, and in fact the last owners did not know the peculiarities of its construction until it was taken down. The walls of the house were plastered inside and outside with shell-mortar, and at some later period it had been clap-boarded, thus concealing the original construction."

"Tea was unknown, and china and porcelain are not found in inventories before 1660."

An idea of household furniture may be obtained from the inventories given further on.

"The early settlers were principally engaged in agricultural pursuits, stock-raising and fishing. Many whales were cast upon the coast, and the shore was divided in sections, under the charge of whaling squads chosen by the town people. Capt Paul Sears and Lt Silas Sears belonged to one of these squads, and Capt John Sears was also engaged in whaling.

"Oil, fish and tar were exchanged with the traders visiting the coast for goods which were

needed, and which they did not themselves produce.

"They traded in their own vessels with the West Indies, bringing home molasses and spirits, and built vessels which they themselves manned.

"The Cape seamen have always been famed for their skill and daring.

"At a later date John Sears invented the method of making salt from sea-water by solar evaporation, and was the pioneer in an industry that added much to the wealth of the Cape, until superseded by the salt-springs of Syracuse, etc; and Elkanah Sears of Dennis was the first to set out and cultivate cranberries at Flax Pond in 1819.

"The Cape farms produced good crops of Indian corn, rye, barley and some wheat and all sorts of vegetables; berries were plenty, and cranberries were indigenous. Game was plenty, and with fish abundantly supplied the table; cows and goats were kept for milk, and bees for honey. [ed. At the Dennis Manse we learned that the bushes were full of small birds and with a net, one could capture them and roast them on a "lark-spit" in front of the fireplace]

"Beer was considered a necessity, and each family brewed at regular intervals. Spirits were consumed in considerable quantities, and the names of many of the best citizens are upon record as "licensed to draw wine." The mothers of the town were expert in the use of the loom, and made most of the cloth used in their families. In the summer they wore home-spun linen, and in the winter flannel. The sails of a vessel built at Hockanum at the close of the Revolutionary war were made of cloth woven by them. Clocks were at first unknown, a sun-dial cut upon the sill of a southern window gave them the time of day, and it was long customary to face the house due south. In 1745, but one clock and one watch were taxed in the town of Harwich.

"The observance of the Lord's day was rigidly enforced, and no one was allowed to labor, engage in any game or recreation, or travel upon that day, under penalties proportioned to the offense. The tithing-men appointed by the town had with other duties, that of keeping order among the boys in church, and were armed with long rods, tipped at one end with a squirrel's tail or rabbit's foot, for the purpose of awakening sleeping women, and at the other with brass or a deer's hoof, which they brought down with emphasis on the heads of male offenders.

"The journey to and from meeting was, to many, long and tedious.

"Those who had horses were wont to "ride and tie," i.e. one would ride a specified distance, and then alight and fasten the animal, and proceed on foot, leaving the coming pedestrian to mount and ride for the next stage. The women and small children rode on the pillions behind their lords and masters, but the young people of either sex were expected to make the journey on foot, and no doubt with congenial company they found the miles short enough. In winter the only mode of keeping themselves warm in meeting was by the use of foot-stoves, or a hot brick or stone.

"In the intervals between morning and afternoon services, the men and boys assembled outside to discuss town affairs, the prospects of crops, or fishing; while the women over their luncheon in the meeting-house, or at some convenient neighbors, had their gossip. In early colonial times a large family was considered a great blessing in a pecuniary point of view. The boys assisted the father on the farm, and at seventeen were able to do the work of a man. The girls were also brought up to more than earn their own living. They assisted their mother, spun and wove the flax and the wool, and made their own and their brothers garments and in hay-time and harvest assisted with their brothers in the fields.

"A man with a large and healthy family of children was then the most independent of men. From his farm and his household he obtained an abundance of the prime necessities of life. The surplus which he sold was more than sufficient to pay the bills of the mechanic, and to buy the few articles of foreign merchandise then required. Taxes were paid in agricultural products, at a rate fixed by law, and if land or other property was sold, unless it was expressly stipulated in the contract that payment should be made in silver money, it was a barter trade, payable in produce at "the prices current to the merchants."

"Aged people were wont to remark that their ancestors estimated that every son born to them added 100 pounds to their wealth, and every daughter 50 pounds. However heterodox this theory may now appear to parents or to political economists, it was undoubtedly true in early days."

The Searses married early in life with but few exceptions, had large families, lived comfortably, and were respected and honored members of society.

10(3)1667, Richard Sares made his will, to which he added Feb 3, 1676(sic), a codicil, which with the inventory are recorded in Plymouth Rec Book 3, Part 2, pp 53-55. Therein he names "wife Dorothy, elder" and "eldest son paule Sares, youngest son Sylas Sares," and "daughter Deborah, son-in-law Zachery Padduck," and "Ichabod Padduck," and requests "brother Thacher with his sons as friends in trust," etc.

His inventory in the original record foots up L 169 06 06, a manifest error, the real estate alone being valued at 220 pounds, and the last item is not carried out. Nor would the corrected sum represent his worldly condition fairly, as he had no doubt previously given to his children such portions of his property as he could well spare.

In the proper places I give copies of the wills and inventories of Richard Sares and his sons, by a careful examination of which, the location of the original estates may be traced in part, and some idea be formed of the relative wealth and personal belongings of each.

It is to be regretted that no plan is now known to be in existence showing the bounds of the original estates in Yarmouth and Harwich, and recent attempts to construct such have not met with much success.

No grave-stones remain to mark the burial places of Richard Sares and his wife, and they probably never had any inscribed stones; - upright grave-stones did not come in use in England until the time of Queen Elizabeth, and the early graves in Plymouth Colony were generally marked with a boulder. [ed. just such a boulder exists in the Ancient Sears Burial ground in W Brewster, and I maintain this is probably Richard's stone] Some years since a granite monument was erected in the old cemetery in Yarmouth, by the late Hon David Sears of Boston, which is popularly supposed to mark the spot of their burial, but I was told by aged members of the family that it was really placed over the grave of Paul Sears, his grave-stone being removed for that purpose, although it is possible that Paul may have been buried by the side of his parents.

There is no such stone to the memory of Deborah Sears, wife of Paul, nor to his brother Silas, whose burial place is unknown.

The stone to Paul Sears, records his death in 1707-8, and it is the oldest inscribed memorial in the cemetery, although Swift in his "Hist of Old yarmouth," accords that credit to the grave-stone of Col John Thacher, who died in 1713.

There are no reliable traditions extant of Richard Sares and his family, and our only sources of information relative to them are the public records from which I have quoted on a previous page.

In Plymouth Colony, the governor, deputy governor, magistrates and assistants, the ministers of the gospel, and elders of the church, school masters, commissioned officers of the militia, men of wealth, or connected with families of the nobility or gentry, were alone entitled to the prefix, Mr. pronounced Master, and their wives Mrs. or Mistress.

This rule was rigidly enforced in early COLonial times, and in lists of names it was almost the invariable custom to commence with those highest in rank, and follow that order to the end. Our forefathers claimed, and were cheerfully accorded the title due to their birth and position, and it is unwise to claim for them any title which they did not themselves assume. I do not find that Richard Sares was ever given the prefix of Mr., and in the town records it was recorded that his wife, "Goody Sares was buried Mar 19, 1678-9" 22 fen 1659 Inventory Estate of John Darby of Yarmouth, indebted to "goodman Seares" L6 for 10 acres of meadow land bought by him"

He was a farmer, hard working and industrious, and affectionate husband and kind parent, a God fearing man, and respected by his neighbors.

His descendants showed good breeding, and many of them were prominent in town and church affairs, and in the militia.

Their names may be found in the records of the Indian and French wars, the Revolutionary war, and that of 1812. Many served during the war of the Rebellion, and shed their blood freely for their country.

The family has always been very religious in its tendency, some of its members have been foremost in the temperance and anti-slavery movements, but it has never given rise to any prominent politicians, and while holding many local offices, not aspiring above the State Legislature.

"WORTH IS BETTER THAN WEALTH
GOODNESS GREATER THAN NOBILITY
EXCELLENCE BRIGHTER THAN DISTINCTION"
(Sears Monument)

1664. Prence, Gov:

A deed appointed to be recorded.

Witnesseth these presents, that I, Allis Bradford the widow of William Bradford, late of Plymouth in America, Esqre, deceased, have the day and year aforesaid, for and in consideration of the sum of twenty pounds to me the said Allis Bradford in hand payed before the ensealing and delivery of these prsents, by Richard Sares of the town of Yarmouth, in the colony of New Plymouth, aforesaid, husbandman, whereof and of every p'te and p'cell thereof, I the said Allis Bradford do fully acquit and discharge him the said Richard Sares, his heirs and assigns forever, bargained and sold, enfeoffed, assigned and confirmed, and do by these presents do bargain, sell, enfeoffe, assign and confirm unto the said Richard Sares, his heirs and assigns, two allotments of land containing forty acres, be they more, or be they less, lying and being at a place commonly called and known by the name of Sasuett, between a brook commonly called and known by the name of bound brook, and a brook called Saquahuckett brook, -- twenty acres whereof was the first lot, (so called) of upland with a small neck of land next the said bound brook, on the Easter side the said brook, and was the lot of the aforesaid William Bradford, deceased; the other twenty acres of land lying and being the next adjoining hereunto onthe Easter side called the 2cond lott, and was late an allotment of land of Experience Michels; both which allotments of land are bounded on the Weste side with bound brook aforesaid, and on the Easter side with an allotment of the land late Nicholas Snowes, now in tenure and possession of Peter Worden, as also a certain tract of meadow to the aforesaid lots appertaining, of seven acres and one half be it more or less, lying, being and abutting, between the norther side of the said nook of upland bound brook and small creake, as from the Easter corner of the said nook, from a spring which runs through the meadows into the said bound brook; together with all the perquisites, profits, ways, easements, emoluments and appurtenances thereunto belonging; with all my right, title, claim and interest unto the said lots of upland and meadow or any part or parcell thereof. To have and to hold the said two lots of upland, nook and meadow with every p'te and p'cell thereof, together with all the perquisites, profits, emoluments, ways, easements and appurtenances thereunto or to any part or parcell thereof any ways belonging. To him the said Richard Sares, his heirs and assigns forever, I say to the only use and behoof of him the said Richard Sares, his heirs and assigns forever.

In witness whereof the said Allis Bradford have heerto these presents set my hand and seal even the twenty third day of November, Anno dom. 1664.

Allis Bradford her A mark and a seal.()

Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of

Thomas Southworth

Mary Carpenter her B mark

Plymouth, ss June 2, 1885. The foregoing is a true copy from Plymouth Coony Records of Deeds, Vol 3, part 1, Page 18. Attest, Wm S Danforth, Rg of Deedsm and having charge of the Plymouth Colony Records.

June 10, 1679, Paul Seers paid Maj William Bradford, four pounds to relinquish his claim on the above land. (Ply Deeds, Vol 4, page 266)

"1667.

The last Will and Testament of Richard Sares, of Yarmouth, late deceased, as followeth;---
In the name of God, Amen. I, Richard Sares of Yarmouth, in the Colony of ew Plymouth, in New England, do this 10th day of the third month, Anno Dom 1667, make and ordain this my last Will and Testament, in manner and form following;---

First,-- I give and surrender up my soul to God that gave it, and my body to the earth, from whence it was, in comely and decent manner to be buried, &c; and all my lands and goods as God hath given me, I give and bequeath as followeth:

First.--I give and bequeath, and my Will is, that Silas Sares, my younger son, shall have all my land, that is, all the upland upon the neck where his house stands in which he now dwells, thus bonded and lying between the cart pathway as runs through the swamp into the said neck unto the lands of Peter Werden, unto the meadows as are betwixt the said upland and the sea, and so as it is surrounded by the meadows unto the aforesaid cartpath as runs through the swamp aforesaid, after mine and my wife's decease.

To him, the said Sylas Sares, to him and his heirs and assigns forever, (provided, and my will is, that whereas my son-in-law Zachery Paddock is possessed of, and now lives in an house taht is his own proper right within the aforesaid tract of land, that he the said Zachery shall have and enjoy two acres of the aforesaid lands about his house for and during the life of Deborah, his now wife; together with all ways, easements, and emoluments, to the same appertaining, without any molestation and eviction or denial of him the said Silas, his heirs or assigns;)

And my will is, and I do hereby give unto the said Silas Sares, all that tract of meadow land, as is, and lyeth between the aforesaid neck of upland, and the river, commonly known by the name of Sasuett harbor, river bound: as also thus from the Great Pine tree as bounds the meadows between the meadows of the aforesaid Peter Werden, and my meadows, unto a knoll of upland called the Island, towards the said Harbour's mouth, to the said Sylas and his heirs and assigns forever, after mine and my wife's decease.

Further,--I do give and bequeath to my son Sylas, after mine and my wife's decease, as aforesaid, one half moiety of all my land called Robins, as is unfenced..

I mean only one half moiety, and part of the upland.

To him the said Sylas, his heirs and assigns forever.

And my Will is, and I do give and bequeath unto my elder son Paul Sares, all the rest and remain of my lands, whatsoever, and every part and parcel of them whatsoever, after mine and my wife's decease, both upland and meadow lands, which I have not in this my last Will, disposed of. To him the said Paul Sares, his heirs and assigns forever.

And my Will is, and I do give unto Dorothy my wife, all my lands whatsoever to be at her dispose during her natural life, and I do give unto her all my other goods and cattle whatsoever during her life, and at or before her death, to give and bequeath them amongst my children, at her pleasure, who also I do make sole executrix of this my last Will and testament: and do intreat my brother Thacher, with his two sons as friends in trust, to see this last will performed.

Furthermore my Will is, that whereas I have bequeathed to my two sons Paul and Silas all that tract of upland called Robins, as is unfenced, by an equal proportion between them, my Will is, I say, that my son-in-law Zachery Paddock shall have two acres of the said upland before it be divided as aforesaid during his said wife's life: and after the decease of his said wife, my will is, and I do give unto Ichabod Paddockm the said two acres of Robins, and also the aforesaid two acres adjoining to the house of his father, Zachery Paddock during his natural life.

In witness whereof I have to this my last Will and Testament set my hand.

In the presence of The marke of

Anthony Thacher Richard (RS) Sares

Anthony Frey

Anthony Frey testifieth to the former part of this Will that he saw Richard Sares sign it as his last Will and Testament, this second day of March, 1676.

Before me, John Freeman, Assistant

Be it known to all to whom these presents shall come, that I, Richard Sares of Yarmouth,

in the Colony of New Plymouth, as in this my Will before mentioned, being now weak in body, but of perfect sense and memory, do by these presents ratify ad confirm my Will, as it has been made on the other side, bearing date the 10th of the third month 1667. And I do add hereto as followeth, that at my wife's decease my eldest son Paul Sares shall have and enjoy to his own proper use, the house which I now live in, and my bed and the bedding thereto belonging, and my clothing, and the cattle that shall be left at my wife's decease, and also my warming pan, and the earthen pott with the cover that belongs to it, and the iron pot and table: and in witness hereof I have hereunto set my hand and seale, this third day of February Anno Dom 1675.76.

In the presence of
John Thacher The mark of (RS) Richard Sare
Judah Thacher

I, John Thacher do testify, that myself and my brother did set our hands as Witnesses to this Will, as being his last Will and Testament, and when my Uncle signed this Appendix to the Will, he delivered the Will to me, and desired me to new draw the whole Will, and to leave out of the new draft, the legacy of land that is given to Ichabod Padduck, for saith he, I have anseized it in another way, but if I die before you have done it, then it must go as it is; and trouble took me off so that I did not redraw the Will.

I having this explained myself, do testify that this Will is the last Will and Testament of my Uncle Sares, so far as I know.

This fift of March 1676.

Mr John Thacher attested to this Will before me,
John Freeman, Assistant

October the eighth day in the year of our Lord, one thousand, six hundred and seventy six, This being a true Inventory of the Estate of Richard Sares, lately deceased, according to our best information and judgement, taken by us whose names are underwritten, as followeth:

L s d

Imp his house and land 220 00 00
Item, five cows 10 00 00
Item, 1 bull, 1 heifer of three years and vantage 03 10 00
Item, 1 heifer of two years and vantage 01 10 00
Item, 5 year olds 05 00 00
Item, 2 calves 01 00 00
Item, his bed and the furniture thereto belonging 08 07 00
Item, more, w pairs of sheets 02 15 00
Item, 2 sheets, and 2 pairs of drawers 01 01 00
Item, 1 table cloth, 1 pillow beare, 1 napkin, 3 towels 00 08 00
Item, britches and hat 02 03 00
Item, his coat and cloak 02 00 00
Item, 1 pair of stockings and shoes 00 05 00
Item, 1 great Bible and other books 01 03 00
Item, pewter and tin 01 03 00
Item, brass 00 06 00
Item, 1 pair of stilliyards 00 15 00
Item, iron furniture for the fire 00 12 00
Item, more on rugg 00 04 00
Item, 2 chests 00 16 00
Item, 1 beer barrell & one earthen pott 00 04 00
Item, 3 chairs 00 07 00
Item, his bees 01 00 00
Item, other householdments 00 08 00
Item, more, two waistcoats 00 12 00
Item, 1 mare and colt 00 10 00
Item, debts in cash 01 19 00
Item, more 2 Indian trays

169 06 06

[ed. May noticed the foot is incorrect 269 06 06]

Thomas Boarman
Lancher Winslow
Samuel Worden
This 15th day of November 1676.
Dorothy Sares the relict of
Richard Sares, and Paul Sares
his eldest son, made their appearance
and gave oath to the truth of this
Inventory above written
before me, John Freeman, Assistant.

Plymouth, ss. Apl 24, 1883. The foregoing is a true copy from Plymouth Colony Records,
Vol III of Wills, folios 53, 54, 55.

Attest, Wm S Danforth, Reg.

--:0:--

CHILDREN-DEATH-BIOGRAPHY: GENEALOGICAL AND FAMILY HISTORY of
SOUTHERN NEW YORK and the HUDSON RIVER VALLEY, Vol II; 1640-1913; Lewis
Historical Publishing Co, 1913; pp 507-510; Brewster, NY Public Library; The several
attempts of genealogists to trace the pre-American ancestry of the Sears immigrant have
met with many discouraging obstacles and few satisfactory results; while it seems to be
pretty well established that the family is one of great antiquity there has always existed a
doubt regarding its origin, and there are those who are disposed to place it among the old
Holland families and bring forth Dutch intermarriages in support of their reasoning. In these
annals no attempt is made to investigate the subject of the origin of the family of the Sears
immigrant, for it is not known when or where he was born, and nothing of his parentage,
although there are various traditions and vague conclusions regarding his forbears. The
family in America is fully strong enough in every material respect to stand forever without
the warrant of distinguished pre-American lineage. But in regard to the apparent lack of
earlier data the Sears family is only one in the long list of our best colonial families whose
history back of the immigrant is unknown, and the absence of definite knowledge of his
ancestors is not to be taken as evidence of doubtful or obscure origin, for the simple truth
is that it has been found impossible to trace his lineage in the mother country.

(I) Richard Sears appears in our New England colonial history with the mention of his
name in the records of the Plymouth colony tax list in 1633, when he was one of forty-four
persons there assessed nine shillings in corn at sixshillings per bushel. From Plymouth he
soon crossed over to Marblehead, MA, and was taxed there, as shown by the Salem list, in
1637-38. He also had a grant of four acres of land "where he had formerly planted," from
which it appears that he may have been in that plantation at some previous time. In 1639
he joined the colonists under Anthony Thacher and went to Cape Cod and founded the
town of Yarmouth. His first house was built on Quivet Neck, and afterwards he built
another house a short distance to the northwest of his first house there. In 1643 the name
of Richard Sears appears in the list of inhabitants of Yarmouth "liable to bear arms." He
was made freeman in 1652, grand juror in 1652, took the oath of allegiance and fidelity in
1653, was constable in 1660, and representative to the court in Plymouth in 1662. In 1664
Richard Sears, husbandman, purchased for twenty pounds from Allis, widow of Governor
William Bradford, a tract of land at Sesuit. He died in August, 1676, and was buried March
19, 1678-79; but it is not certain that she was his only wife, or the mother of all or even any
of his children. Indeed, there is a presumption that he was previously married and that his
children may have been born of his former wife.

Dennis, Cape Cod, p 59, 95, To add to the general depression of spirit, just as news of
{Indian Chief} Philip's demise was received, an epidemic of a virulent but unnamed
sickness occurred in Yarmouth which brought more personal suffering and grief than the
whole {King Philip's} war had done. The record is torn and some names are illegible, but
the story is clear.

26 Aug 1676 _____ Sears was buried (must be Richard, will was probated), 29 Aug 1676
D____ Marchant buried... (12 more by Dec)

The Ancestry of Thomas Brainerd by Dwight Brainerd

Richard Sears born in England, about 1612; died at Yarmouth, MA, buried 26 Aug 1676; married Dorothy Jones. A strange pedigree, in part at least concocted by that able genealogist but (alas!) occasional fabricator of illustrious pedigrees, the late Horatio G Somerby, was given circulation in 1857 when Rev. E H Sears included it in all innocence in Pictures of the Olden Time.

This pedigree was gently but effectively castigated by Samuel Pearce May in 1886 in an article, "Some Doubts concerning the Sears Pedigree" published in The New England Historical and Genealogical Register (Vol 40, pp.261-268) Four years later, Mr May brought out an authoritative genealogy of the Sears family.

He was taxed at Plymouth, 25 Mar 1633, but seems to have moved soon to Marblehead, then part of Salem, MA, where his brother-in-law, Rev Anthony Thacher, settled in 1635. Early in 1639 he was among those who accompanied Thacher in the settlement of Yarmouth. Freeman, 1652; Constable, 1660; Deputy to the Plymouth General Court, 1662.

His will makes his "brother Thacher" a trustee of his estate, and Thacher's son John calls Richard Sears "uncle." These terms led formerly to an assumption that his wife Dorothy was a Thacher, but that has been disproved, and it is now accepted that she was a sister of Thacher's second wife, Elizabeth Jones. Their brother, Richard Jones of Dorchester, MA, died intestate, and his widow in the inventory referred to her brother Thatcher, and also made Anthony Thacher of Yarmouth a trustee of the estate. Samuel Jones, son of Richard, in his will in 1661, made bequests to his six cousins in Yarmouth. Thacher had three children by his second (Jones) wife, and Richard Sears had three children, and that accounts for the six. (Savage, Genealogical Dictionary (1862), Vol 4, p.46, was misled by the pedigree and "family tradition" to the extent of giving Richard a mythical son, Knyvett.)

Also New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol 42, pp.77-79.

Richard married Dorothy about 1632 in Yarmouth, Mass.. Dorothy died 19 Mar 1678 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Plymouth Colony.

Dorothy Jones and Richard Sears had the following children:

- 1585. i. Deborah Sears was born in Sep 1639 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 17 Aug 1732 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married Zacariah PADDOCK in 1659 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, son of Robert PADDOCK and Mary Ball. He was born on 20 Mar 1636 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 01 May 1727 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- 1542. ii. Paul Sears was born on 20 Feb 1638. He married Deborah Willard.
- 3172. **John Hall** was born in 1609 in Coventry, Warwickshire, England. He died on 23 Jul 1696 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Bethia Farmer** in 1632 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.
- 3173. **Bethia Farmer**, daughter of John Farmer and Isabella BURBAGE was born about 1638 in England. She died on 01 Feb 1683 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Bethia Farmer and John Hall had the following children:

- 1538. i. Deacon John Hall was born in 1637 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 24 Oct 1710 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Priscilla Bearse in 1660 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, daughter of Austin Bearse and Mary. She was born on 10 Mar 1643 in Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 30 May 1712 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Martha Hall. She died in 1676.
- iii. Benjamin Hall. He died on 23 Jul 1644 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

3174. **Austin Bearse** was born about 1618. He died in Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary**.

3175. **Mary**.

Notes for Austin Bearse:

Came to America in 1638 on the ship Confidence of London at the age of 20. Part of First Company of Barnstable in 1639. Named a Freeman 1653 and Grand Juror in 1653 and 1662.

Mary and Austin Bearse had the following children:

- 1539. i. Priscilla Bearse was born on 10 Mar 1643 in Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 30 May 1712 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married Deacon John Hall in 1660 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA, son of John Hall and Bethia Farmer. He was born in 1637 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 24 Oct 1710 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Joseph Bearse.

3176. **Capt. Thomas Howes**. He married **Mary Burrs**.

3177. **Mary Burrs**.

Mary Burrs and Capt. Thomas Howes had the following child:

- 1588. i. Joseph Howes. He married Elizabeth Mayo.

3332. **Obadiah Holmes** was born on 18 Mar 1609 in Lancashire, England (Didsbury - Baptism). He married **Catherine Hyde** on 20 Nov 1630 in Manchester, Lancashire, England.

3333. **Catherine Hyde** was born on 27 Oct 1608 in Lancashire, England. She died on 15 Oct 1682 in Middletown, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

Notes for Obadiah Holmes:

Birth: Mar. 18, 1610

Didsbury

Lancashire, England

Death: Oct. 15, 1682

Middletown

Newport County

Rhode Island, USA

Upon arriving in America he was admitted to membership in The Church of England in Salem, MA. On Mar 24, 1639, he established a glass foundry, the first in America to make window glass. However, he became a victim of religious persecution, was excommunicated from the church at Salem, and in 1646 moved his family from Salem to Rehoboth, MA. On Oct 2, 1650 Obadiah Holmes and others of Rehoboth, were indicted by the Grand Jury at New Plymouth for holding meetings in their homes on Sunday. This indictment prompted his move from MA to Newport, RI. There he became a colleague of Roger Williams, and the 2nd minister of the first Baptist Church in Newport, RI, taking the leadership of the church while Pastor John Clarke, M.D. was England.

He was christened at Didsbury, Co.Lancashire on Mar 18,1609/10, the son of Robert Hulme Jr and Catherine Johnson Hulme.

He married Catherine Hyde on 20 Nov 1630 at Manchester, Co.Lancashire, England.

Children: John Holmes, Jonathan Holmes, Mary Holmes Brown, Lydia Holmes Bowne, Martha Holmes Odlin, Samuel Holmes, Obadiah Holmes Jr, John Holmes, Joseph Holmes, and Hopestill Holmes Taylor.

Notes for Catherine Hyde:

Gravestone Inscription - "In Memory of Catherine, wife of the Revd. Obadiah Holmes"

Catherine Hyde and Obadiah Holmes had the following child:

- 1666. i. Jonathan Holmes was born in 1633. He died in 1712. He married Sarah Borden on 17 Apr 1664.

3336. **Willam Chase I** was born about 1600 in England. He died on 07 May 1659 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary** before 1627 in England.

3337. **Mary**. She died in Oct 1659 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Mary and Willam Chase I had the following child:

- 1668. i. William Chase II was born about 1622 in England. He died on 27 Feb 1685 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Abigail about 1644 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

3340. **Philip Sherman**. He married **Sarah Odding**.

3341. **Sarah Odding**.

Sarah Odding and Philip Sherman had the following children:

- 1681. i. Hannah Sherman was born in Feb 1648. She married William Chase III on 21 Sep 1676 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA, son of William Chase II and Abigail. He was born about 1645 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died in 1737 in Dartmouth, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.
- 1670. ii. Samuel Sherman was born in 1648. He died on 09 Oct 1717 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married Martha Tripp on 23 Feb 1681 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA, daughter of John Tripp and Mary Paine. She was born about 1658 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

3342. **John Tripp**. He married **Mary Paine**.

3343. **Mary Paine**.

Mary Paine and John Tripp had the following child:

- 1671. i. Martha Tripp was born about 1658 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She married Samuel Sherman on 23 Feb 1681 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA, son of Philip Sherman and Sarah Odding. He was born in 1648. He died on 09 Oct 1717 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

3346. **George Ward**. He married **Dyonis Burrow** on 28 Jan 1596 in Great Yarmouth, Norfolk, England.

3347. **Dyonis Burrow**, daughter of Hugh Burrow and Thomasine Barryford was born on 20 Feb 1577 in Great Yarmouth, Norfolk, England.

Notes for Dyonis Burrow:

Below is some of the research that was conducted in Great Yarmouth, Co. Norfolk on the ancestry of Thomasin/Tamsen (Ward) (Thompson) Buffum:

Thomazine Ward, christened 16 Jan 1604 at Great Yarmouth, daughter of George and Dyonis.

The marriage of George Ward to Dyonis Burrow on 28 Jan 1596 is recorded at Great Yarmouth.

In addition to Thomazine, the following children of George and Dyonis (Burrow) Ward are recorded as being christened at Great Yarmouth:

Ellyn Ward, ch. 23 May 1599
Jefferye Ward, ch. 24 Aug 1600
George Ward, ch. 19 Jun 1607
Jane Ward, ch. 19 Nov 1609
Anne Ward, ch. 2 Dec 1611
Toby Ward, ch. 29 May 1615
Elizabeth Ward, ch. 19 Dec 1619

The christening of Thomazine's mother, Dynonis Burrow is recorded at Great Yarmouth on 20 Feb 1577. Her parents are listed as Hugh and Thomasyn Burrow.

Hugh "Burrough" married Thomasyn Barryford at Great Yarmouth on 10 Sep 1573.

In addition to Dyonis, the following children of Hugh and Thomasyn (Barryford) Burrow/Burrough are recorded as being christened at Great Yarmouth:

John Burrow, ch. 31 May 1574
Ralf Burrow, ch. 4 Jan 1575/76
Hugh Burrow, ch. 20 Feb 1577/78 (twin to Dyonis)
Alyce Burrow, ch. 20 Oct 1580
Jone Burrow, ch. 20 Oct 1580

The spelling of Thomazine is found spelled in many different forms throughout these records, Thomasin, Tamsen, Tamzin, Tomasyn, etc.

Dyonis Burrow and George Ward had the following child:

- 1673. i. Tamzen Ward was born on 16 Jan 1604 in Great Yarmouth, Norfolk, England. She died in 1688 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA. She married Robert Buffum on 11 Aug 1630 in South Walsham, Norfolk, England. He was born about 1590 in Yorkshire, England (Buffum). He died on 06 May 1668 in Salem, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.
- 3360. **William Chase II**, son of Willam Chase I and Mary was born about 1622 in England. He died on 27 Feb 1685 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Abigail** about 1644 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- 3361. **Abigail**.

Notes for William Chase II:

Came with his parents from England in 1630. Served as a drummer with the militia from Yarmouth from 24 Aug - 2 sep 1645

Abigail and William Chase II had the following children:

- 1680. i. William Chase III was born about 1645 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died in 1737 in Dartmouth, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married Hannah Sherman on 21 Sep 1676 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA, daughter of Philip Sherman and Sarah Odding. She was born in Feb 1648.
- 834. ii. Samuel Chase was born about 1677 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died on 04 Apr 1758 in Swansea, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA. He married Sarah Sherman in 1699 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA, daughter of Samuel Sherman and Martha Tripp. She was born on 10 Apr 1682 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died after 1723.
- 3362. **Philip Sherman**. He married **Sarah Odding**.
- 3363. **Sarah Odding**.

Sarah Odding and Philip Sherman had the following children:

- 1681. i. Hannah Sherman was born in Feb 1648. She married William Chase III on 21 Sep 1676 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA, son of William Chase II and Abigail. He was born about 1645 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He died in 1737 in Dartmouth, Bristol, Massachusetts, USA.
- 1670. ii. Samuel Sherman was born in 1648. He died on 09 Oct 1717 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married Martha Tripp on 23 Feb 1681 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA, daughter of John Tripp and Mary Paine. She was born about 1658 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died in

Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

3374. **Henry Timberlake**. He died about 1696 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He married **Mary**.

3375. **Mary**. She died on 10 Dec 1705 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

Mary and Henry Timberlake had the following child:

- 1687. i. Elizabeth Timberlake was born about 1654 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She died about 1707 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. She married John Coggeshall on 24 Dec 1669 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He was born on 12 Feb 1650 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA. He died on 07 Nov 1706 in Portsmouth, Newport, Rhode Island, USA.

3456. **Thomas ALFORD**. He married **Joan Hawkins**.

3457. **Joan Hawkins**.

Joan Hawkins and Thomas ALFORD had the following children:

- 1728. i. Benedict ALFORD was born about 1619 in Somerset, England (Whitestaunton). He died on 23 Apr 1683 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Joan Newton on 26 Nov 1640 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She was born about 1622.
- ii. Alexander Alford was born in Oct 1627 in Somerset, England. He died on 03 Oct 1687 in Northampton, Hampshire, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary Vore. She was born on 06 Jul 1617 in England.
- iii. Joanna Alford was born on 08 Dec 1622 in Dorset, England (Whitestaunton). She died on 22 May 1684 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married Ambrose Fowler.

3466. **William Spencer**, son of Jarrard SPENCER and Alice Whitbread was born on 11 Oct 1601. He died in 1640 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Agnes Harris**.

3467. **Agnes Harris**.

Agnes Harris and William Spencer had the following child:

- 1733. i. Sarah Spencer was born on 07 Mar 1636 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She died on 03 Nov 1691 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married John Case about 1657. He was born in 1616 in Aylsham, Norfolk, England.

3472. **Jonathan Higley**. He died in 1664 in Surrey, England (Frimley). He married **Katherine Brewster** on 03 Jan 1647 in Surrey, England (Frimley).

3473. **Katherine Brewster**, daughter of John Brewster Rev..

Katherine Brewster and Jonathan Higley had the following child:

- 1736. i. John Higley Capt. was born on 22 Jul 1649 in Surrey, England (Frimley). He died on 25 Aug 1714 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Hannah Drake on 09 Nov 1671 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, daughter of John Drake and Hannah Moore. She was born in 1653. She died on 04 Aug 1694 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

3474. **John Drake**, son of John Drake and Elizabeth Rogers. He died on 07 Jul 1688. He married **Hannah Moore** on 30 Nov 1648 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

3475. **Hannah Moore**, daughter of John Moore. She died on 16 Feb 1686.

Hannah Moore and John Drake had the following child:

- 1737. i. Hannah Drake was born in 1653. She died on 04 Aug 1694 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married John Higley Capt. on 09 Nov 1671 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, son of Jonathan Higley and Katherine Brewster. He was born on 22 Jul 1649 in Surrey, England (Frimley). He died on 25 Aug 1714 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

3476. **Thomas Holcomb** was born on 07 Apr 1605 in Devon, England (Hole, Devonshire). He died on 07

Sep 1657 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Elizabeth Ferguson** on 14 May 1634 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.

3477. **Elizabeth Ferguson.**

Elizabeth Ferguson and Thomas Holcomb had the following children:

- 619. i. Abigail Holcomb was born on 06 Jan 1638 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 17 Aug 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married Samuel BISSELL on 11 Jan 1658 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, son of John Bissell and Mary Drake. He was born about 1636 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He died on 17 May 1697 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- 1738. ii. Nathaniel Holcombe. He married Mary Bliss. He married Mary Bliss.

Generation 13

4212. **John Besbee**. He married **Dorothy Austin**.

4213. **Dorothy Austin.**

Dorothy Austin and John Besbee had the following child:

- 2106. i. Thomas BISBEE was born on 03 Mar 1590 in Biddenden, Kent, England. He died on 09 Mar 1674 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. He married Anna BASEDEN on 14 Jan 1619 in Biddenden, Kent, England. She was born about 1595. She died in Apr 1634 in Frittenden, Kent, England.

4219. **Rachel Bigg**. She died in 1647 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.

4220. **John BATES**. He married **Mary MARTIN**.

4221. **Mary MARTIN.**

Mary MARTIN and John BATES had the following child:

- 2110. i. James BATES. He married Alice GLOVER.

4244. **Thomas TILDEN**. He died in Jun 1617 in Tenderden, Kent, England. He married **Alice BIGGE** on 10 Mar 1576 in Benenden, Kent, England.

4245. **Alice BIGGE**, daughter of Robert BIGGE and Elizabeth was born about 1545 in Benenden, Kent, England. She died on 13 May 1593 in Tenderden, Kent, England.

Alice BIGGE and Thomas TILDEN had the following child:

- 2122. i. Nathaniel TILDEN was born about 28 Jul 1583 in Tenderden, Kent, England. He died on 25 May 1641 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He married Lydia Bourne HUCKSTEP on 23 Oct 1605 in Benenden, Kent, England, daughter of Stephen HUCKSTEP and Winifrid HATCH. She was born about 11 Feb 1588 in Tenderden, Kent, England. She died on 31 Jul 1672 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA.

4246. **Stephen HUCKSTEP** was born about 1554 in Tenderden, Kent, England. He died in Jun 1633 in Tenderden, Kent, England. He married **Winifrid HATCH** on 14 Feb 1584 in Tenderden, Kent, England.

4247. **Winifrid HATCH**, daughter of Thomas Hatch and Joanne Brissenden was born about 1553 in Tenderden, Kent, England. She died on 06 Oct 1592 in Tenderden, Kent, England.

Winifrid HATCH and Stephen HUCKSTEP had the following children:

- 2123. i. Lydia Bourne HUCKSTEP was born about 11 Feb 1588 in Tenderden, Kent, England. She died on 31 Jul 1672 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. She married Nathaniel TILDEN on 23 Oct 1605 in Benenden, Kent, England, son of Thomas TILDEN and Alice BIGGE. He was born about 28 Jul 1583 in Tenderden, Kent, England. He died on 25 May 1641 in Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Thomas Huckstep was born about 1584 in Tenderden, Kent, England.

-
- iii. John Huckstep was born about 1586 in Tenderden, Kent, England. He died before 1631 in Tenderden, Kent, England.
4608. **James FARWELL** was born about 1536 in England. He died about 1593 in England. He married **Katherine**.

4609. **Katherine**.

Katherine and James FARWELL had the following child:

2304. i. William FARWELL was born in 1582 in Boston, Lincolnshire, England. He died on 05 Sep 1637 in Boston, Lincolnshire, England. He married Joan COLE on 17 Jul 1617 in Boston, Lincolnshire, England. She died in Jan 1642 in Boston, Lincolnshire, England.
4612. **Thomas WELBY**, son of Thomas Welby and Catherine Bray. He died on 15 Feb 1571 in Bath, Somersetshire, England. He married **Elizabeth THIMBLEBY** on 20 Jul 1560 in Irnham, Lincolnshire, England.
4613. **Elizabeth THIMBLEBY**, daughter of Sir Richard Thimbleby and Katherine Tyrwhit was born about 1540 in Lincolnshire, England. She died after May 1571 in Lincolnshire, England.
- Elizabeth THIMBLEBY and Thomas WELBY had the following child:
2306. i. Richard WELBY was born on 07 Feb 1564 in Moulton, Suffolk, England. He married Frances BULKELEY on 04 Jun 1595 in Whaplode, Lincolnshire, England, daughter of Rev. Edward Bulkeley and Olive Irby. She was born about 1568 in Moulton, Suffolk, England. She died on 07 Jun 1610 in Moulton, Suffolk, England.
4614. **Rev. Edward Bulkeley**, son of Thomas Bulkeley and Elizabeth Grosvenor was born in 1540 in Odell, Bedfordshire, England. He died on 05 Jan 1621 in Odell, Bedfordshire, England. He married **Olive Irby** about 1566 in Goldington, Bedfordshire, England.
4615. **Olive Irby**, daughter of John Irby and Rose Overton was born in 1547. She died in Mar 1615 in Goldington, Bedfordshire, England.

Notes for Rev. Edward Bulkeley:

He was a Doctor of Divinity and a moderate Puritan

Olive Irby and Rev. Edward Bulkeley had the following child:

2307. i. Frances BULKELEY was born about 1568 in Moulton, Suffolk, England. She died on 07 Jun 1610 in Moulton, Suffolk, England. She married Richard WELBY on 04 Jun 1595 in Whaplode, Lincolnshire, England, son of Thomas WELBY and Elizabeth THIMBLEBY. He was born on 07 Feb 1564 in Moulton, Suffolk, England.
4928. **the elder Thomas SACKETT** was born about 1530. He died in Mar 1596 (St Peter the Apostle, Thanet, Kent, England). He married **Joane** about 1555 (St Peter the Apostle, Thanet, Kent, England).
4929. **Joane**. She died about 15 Dec 1593 (St Peter the Apostle, Thanet, Kent, England).

Joane and the elder Thomas SACKETT had the following children:

2464. i. the younger Thomas SACKETT was born about 1557 (St. John Margate, Isle of Thanet, Kent, England). He died in Nov 1615 in England. He married Martha STROWDE. She died about 04 Jan 1632.
- ii. George Sackett.
- iii. Mildred Sackett.
- iv. Anne Sackett.
4942. **Oliver Purchase**. He married **Thomasine Harris**.
4943. **Thomasine Harris**.

Thomasine Harris and Oliver Purchase had the following children:

2471. i. Joan Purchase was born about 1578 in Dorchester, Dorset, England. She died on 26 Mar 1653 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. She married Bernard

Capen on 31 May 1596 in Dorchester, Dorset, England. He was born about 1562 in Dorchester, Dorset, England. He died on 08 Nov 1638 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA.

ii. Thomas Purchase was born about 1577 in Dorchester, Dorset, England. He died on 11 May 1678 in Lynn, Essex, Massachusetts, USA.

iii. Aquila Purchase. He died in 1633 (Voyage to New England).

4976. **Thomas KELLOGG**, son of Nicholas KELLOGG and Florence HALL was born on 15 Sep 1521 in Debden, Essex, England. He died on 12 Mar 1568 in Debden, Essex, England. He married **Florence Bird**.

4977. **Florence Bird**. She died on 25 Oct 1587 in Debden, Essex, England.

Notes for Thomas KELLOGG:

Christened on 15 Sept. 1521 in Backing Parish, Dedham, Essex

Resided in Debden. At the Manorial Court of Debden in 1571, he succeeded his mother in possession of the tenement and land called Mondes as appears in the Manorial Court record as follows: Whereas Florence Kellogge, widow, late wife of Nicholas Kellogge, deceased, held for term of her life, a customary tenement with a house thereon and 10 acres of customary land formerly called Webbs and now called Mondes with a pightel planted with osiers etc., reversion therof after her death to Thomas Kellogge and his heirs as appears by the rool of 5 Edward VI (A.D. 1551). Now comes the said Thomas and prays to be admitted in reversion and he is so admitted. And at a like Court, 12 May, 1568, he surrendered to William Kellogg two acres of Wymonds.

Florence Bird and Thomas KELLOGG had the following child:

2488. i. Philippe KELLOGG was born in 1557 in Debden, Essex, England.

5016. **Thomas Hull**. He married **Joane Peason** on 11 Jan 1573 in Crewkerne, Somerset, England.

5017. **Joane Peason**.

Notes for Thomas Hull:

Thomas Hull was born in 1552 at Crewkerne, Somerset, England. He was the son of Richard Hull. Thomas Hull married Joane Pysing, daughter of Richard Pysing and (?) Margery, between 11 January 1572 and 1573 at Crewkerne, Somerset, England. Thomas Hull died before 29 December 1636 at Crewkerne, Somerset, England. He was buried on 29 December 1636 at Crewkerne, Somerset, England.

The Hull Family in America has two main divisions: George Hull and his descendants and his brother, the Reverend Joseph Hull and his descendants. George and Joseph were sons of Thomas and Joane Peson Hull, of Somersetshire, England, the earliest known ancestors of the tribe. George was about five years older than Joseph and came to this country five years earlier, in 1630. What could be learned about them by the efforts of Mr. William G. Hull, of Plymouth, N. H.,

BIRTH (abt 1522, Crewkerne, Somerset, England): MARRIAGE (11 Jan 1572/3 Johane Pysing or Peson; Crewkerne): DEATH (buried Crewkerne 29 Dec 1636): NOTE - He was a prosperous yeoman who was taxed at Crewkerne in the Subsidy of Charles I in 1627. Earlier he lived in Winsham.

The Certificate of Musters: for Crewkerne, in 1569, mentioned Thomas Hull, pikeman and Raynold Hull, billman, as part of the local military, with Raynold responsible, with others, to provide arms in connection with a feared invasion by Spain. His will, dated 17 Dec 1636, was proved 10 Feb 1636/7. He left all his goods and chattels to 'my daughter-in-law Edith Hull's four children to be divided between them as shall be most need, by the discretion of John Hull, schoolmaster and John Bere the elder.' Edith was named executrix in trust for the four children, and John Bell and John Beere were witnesses.

Joane Peason and Thomas Hull had the following children:

2508. i. George HULL was born about 1590 in Crewkerne, Somerset, England. He died about 1658 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA. He married Thomasine

MITCHELL on 27 Sep 1614 in Crewkerne, Somerset, England. She was born in England. She died about 1654 in Fairfield, Fairfield, Connecticut, USA.

- ii. Joseph HULL was born on 25 Apr 1596 in Crewkerne, Somerset, England (Reverend). He died on 19 Nov 1665 in New Hampshire, USA. He married Agnes.

Notes for Joseph HULL:

ORIGIN: Broadway, Somersetshire [TAG 68:149].

MIGRATION: 1635 (on 20 March 1634/5, "Joseph Hall of Somerset, a minister, aged 40 years, Agnis Hall his wife aged 25 years, Joane Hall his daughter aged 15 years, Joseph Hall his son aged 13 years, Tristram his son aged 11 years, Elizabeth Hall his daughter aged 7 years, Temperance his daughter aged 9 years, Grissell Hull his daughter aged 5 years, Dorothy Hall his daughter aged 3 years, Judeth French his servant aged 20 years, John Wood his servant aged 20 years, [and] Rob[er]t Dabyn his servant aged 28 years" were enrolled at Weymouth as passengers for New England on the Marygould [Hotten 283; GMN 7:9]).

FIRST RESIDENCE: Weymouth.

REMOVES: Hingham by 1638, Barnstable 1639, Yarmouth 1641, York 1643, Oyster River, Isles of Shoals.

RETURN TRIPS: Returned to England by 1648 (baptism of son at Launceston, Cornwall on 23 January 1648/9 [M&JCH 17:96]) and back to New England soon after 1662 (ejected from St Buryan, Cornwall [Calamy 1:349]).

OCCUPATION: Minister. Rector of Northleigh, Devonshire, 1621-32 [Foster 2:765]; curate of Broadway, Somersetshire, 1633-34 [TAG 68:149].

On 5 May 1639, "Mr. Hull gave his farewell sermon" at Hingham [NEHGR 121:11]. On 11 December 1639, a day of thanksgiving was held "at Mr. Hull's house, for God's exceeding mercy in bringing us hither [Barnstable] safely keeping us healthy & well in our weak beginnings & in our church estate" [NEHGR 10:39].

On 7 March 1642/3, it "is ordered, that a warrant shall be directed to the constable of Yarmouth, to apprehend Mr. Joseph Hull (if he do either exercise the ministry amongst them or administer the seals), to bring him before the next magistrate, to find sufficient sureties for his appearance the next General Court, to answer his doings (being an excommunicant)" [PCR 2:53].

When Roger Garde died at Agamenticus early in 1645, "Mr. Hull offered to preach yet his funeral sermon and did and the people all solemnly interred him there with arms" [WP 5:38].

He resided at Launceston, Cornwall, at least from 1648 to 1652, and was presumably minister there, and was rector at St Buryan, Cornwall, in 1662 when he was ejected from that living [Calamy 1:349].

The largest single item in his inventory, dated 5 December 1665, was "the Islands [Isles of Shoals] indebted to my husband for his ministry," ?20 [MPCR 1:270].

CHURCH MEMBERSHIP: Admission to Weymouth church prior to 2 September 1635 implied by freemanship [GMN 5:29].

On 1 May 1641, "Mr. Hull excommunicated for his willful breaking of communion with us, & joining himself a member with a company at Yarmouth to be their pastor, contrary to the advice and counsel of our Church" [NEHGR 10:41]. On 11 March 1642[3?], "[o]ur sister Hull renewed her covenant with us, renouncing her joining with the [church] at Jarmouth confessing her evil in so doing with sorrow" [NEHGR 10:39]. On 10 August 1643, "Mr. Hull, in the acknowledging of his sin, & renewing his covenant was received again into fellowship with us" [NEHGR 10:41].

FREEMAN: 2 September 1635 (first in a sequence of six Weymouth men) [MBCR 1:371].

OFFICES: Deputy for Hingham to Massachusetts Bay General Court, 6 September 1638, 13 March 1638/9 [MBCR 1:235, 250]. Committee on wages and prices, 12 March 1637/8 [MBCR 1:223]. Commissioner to end small causes at Hingham, 6 September 1638 [MBCR 1:239]. Committee to set a colony tax rate, 6 September 1638 [MBCR 1:242].

Deputy for Barnstable to Plymouth General Court, 3 December 1639 [PCR 1:126, 137].

EDUCATION: Matriculated at Oxford from St Mary Hall on 22 May 1612, aged 17; BA 14 November 1614 [Foster 2:765]. His inventory included "his books" valued at ?10 [MPCR 1:270].

ESTATE: In 1636 two parcels of land were "granted unto Mr. Joseph Hull by the town of Hingham": "for a houselot five acres of land"; and "for a great lot and for a planting lot lying together five and forty acres" [HiBOP 97v].

On 7 September 1642, in "the controversy betwixt Samuell Hinckley and Mr. Joseph Hull, about the lands the said Hinckley bought of the said Hull in Barnestable, it is ordered, by the consent of both parties and by the town of Barnestable, being referred to the bench, that the said Mr. Hull, according to his own proffer, shall abate forty shillings of that the said Samuell Hinckley should have paid him for the said land, and that the town of Barnestable shall return the one half of the lands they took away from the said Samuell Hunckley to him again, and so a final end to be of all suits & controversies about the same" [PCR 2:44, 7:30, 31].

On 6 July 1646, Edward Godfrey successfully sued "Joseph Hull, minister, ... for a parcel of marsh" [MPCR 1:93].

On 12 June 1666, "letters of administration are to be granted unto Mistress Agnis Hull of the estate of Mr. Joseph Hull her husband lately deceased" [MPCR 1:261]. The inventory of "the goods of Mr. Joseph Hull who departed this life the 19th of November 1665," taken 5 December 1665, totalled ?52 5s. 5d. [MPCR 1:269-270].

BIRTH: Baptized Crewkerne, Somersetshire, 24 April 1596, son of Thomas and Joan (Pyssing) Hull [Evans Festschrift 50].

DEATH: 19 November 1665 (from inventory [MPCR 1:269]).

MARRIAGE: (1) By about 1620 _____.

(2) By 1635 Agnes _____. She was living on 5 December 1666.

CHILDREN:

With first wife

i JOANNA HULL, b. about 1620 (aged 15 in 1635 [Hotten 283]); m. (1) Sandwich about 28 November 1639 JOHN BURSLEY {1623, Weymouth} [NEHGR 9:286; GMB 1:280-83]; m. (2) on an unknown date DOLOR DAVIS {1634, Cambridge} [GM 2:2:292-97].

ii JOSEPH HULL, b. about 1622 (aged 13 in 1635 [Hotten 283]); living in November 1644 (assuming that he was the son of Rev. Joseph Hull who was involved in the death of Richard Cornish) [WJ 2:258]; no further record.

iii TRISTRAM HULL, b. about 1624 (aged 11 in 1635 [Hotten 283]); m. by

1645 Blanche _____ (eldest known child b. Barnstable "the latter end of September, 1645" [PCR 8:45]; in his will of 20 December 1666, "Mr. Thristrum Hull of Barnstable" named "his wife Blanch Hull" [MD 17:23-24, citing PCPR 2:2:41-42]).

iv TEMPERANCE HULL, bp. Northleigh, Devonshire, 20 March 1625/6 [TAG 68:149]; m. by about 1650 John Bickford [GDMNH 91; Durham Hist 2:222].

v ELIZABETH HULL, b. about 1628 (aged 7 in 1635 [Hotten 283]); m. by 1643 John Heard [GDMNH 322].

vi GRISELDA HULL, b. about 1630 (aged 5 in 1635 [Hotten 283]); sailed to New England with family in 1635 [Hotten 283]; no further record. (James Warren of Kittery named a daughter Grizel [GDMNH 721], and on this basis the suggestion has been made that his wife was Griselda Hull [ONGQ 12:92, 137]; but in all records his wife is named Margaret, and this usage of the name for his daughter appears to be nothing more than a coincidence.)

vii DOROTHY HULL, b. about 1632 (aged 3 in 1635 [Hotten 283]); m. (1) by about 1660 Oliver Kent [GDMNH 398]; m. (2) after 28 June 1670 Benjamin Mathews [GDMNH 467-68; Durham Hist 2:222-24].

With second wife

viii HOPEWELL HULL, b. say 1636; m. by 1669 Mary Martin, daughter of John Martin [NJArch 22:1xxix].

ix BENJAMIN HULL, bp. Hingham 24 March 1638/9 [NEHGR 121:11]; m. by 1669 Rachel York (eldest known child b. 5 May 1669 [Monnette 235]), daughter of Richard York (in his will of 23 April 1672, "Ritchard Yorke" included a bequest to "my daughter Ratchell Halle [sic]" [NHPP 31:134]).

x NAOMI HULL, bp. Barnstable 23 March 1639/40 [NEHGR 9:282]; on 15 June 1661, "Naomi Hull, aged twenty years and upwards," testified as to events in the household of "her master [Samuel] Symonds" of Ipswich [EQC 2:296-97]; on 17 September 1667, "Amy Hull [was] presented for committing fornication, sentence to be whipped to the number of 15 stripes & fees" [NHPP 40:229]; m. by an unknown date Davy Daniel [GDMNH 182; Durham Hist 2:222-24].

xi RUTH HULL, bp. Barnstable 9 May 1641 (the first of two baptisms on the same day, annotated "Both these from Yarmouth, the parents of the first being yet members with us") [NEHGR 9:282]; no further record. (The Ruth Hull who married William Raymond was daughter of Isaac Hull of Beverly [Dawes-Gates 2:467-68].)

xii DODOVAH HULL, b. say 1643 (granted land at York on 21 September 1667 [YLR 11:14]); m. about 1680 Mary Seward, daughter of Richard Seward (Mary Seward was b. in 1658 and their only known child was m. in 1700 [GDMNH 237, 621]).

xiii SAMUEL HULL, b. say 1645; m. (1) Piscataway, New Jersey, 16 November 1677 Mary Manning [Monnette 227]; m. (2) by 1702 Margaret _____ (eldest known child b. Piscataway, New Jersey, 5 December 1702 [Monnette 235]).

xiv (possibly) PHINEAS HULL, b. about 1647 (deposed 24 August 1674 "aged 27 years or thereabouts" [MPCR 2:492]); m. (1) by about 1675 Jerusha Hitchcock, daughter of RICHARD HITCHCOCK {1634, Massachusetts Bay} [GM 2:3:339-42]; m. (2) after 1689 Mary (Rishworth) (White) Sayward, daughter of EDWARD RISHWORTH {1638, Exeter} [GDMNH 588] and widow of (William?) White [GDMNH 749] and John Sayward [GDMNH 611].

xv REUBEN HULL, bp. Launceston, Cornwall, 23 January 1648/9 [M&JCH 17:96] (aged about 20 in June 1669 [GDMNH, citing an unidentified source]); m. by

1673 Hannah Ferniside (eldest known child b. Boston 9 September 1673 [BVR 128]), daughter of John Ferniside (in his will of 23 December 1689, "Reuben Hull of Portsmouth" included bequests to "my well beloved wife Hannah Hull" and "my sister Sarah Fermiside" [NHPP 31:332-33; NEHGR 94:174-75]).

xvi EPHRAIM HULL, bp. Launceston, Cornwall, 13 February 1649/50 [M&JCH 17:96; Ancestral Lines 318-22]; no further record.

xvii PRISCILLA HULL, bp. Launceston, Cornwall, 30 March 1651 [Ancestral Lines 318-22]; bur. there in 1652 [GDMNH 358, apparently citing Launceston parish register].

ASSOCIATIONS: Rev. Joseph Hull was brother of GEORGE HULL {1632, Dorchester} [GMB 2:1040-43; Evans Festschrift 44-51].

COMMENTS: Most of the passengers who came to New England in 1635 on the Marygould whose English origins have been identified came from either Broadway or Batcomb in Somersetshire [Hotten 283-86]. With the discovery that Rev. Joseph Hull was curate at Broadway in 1633 and 1634, the conclusion that he was the organizer and leader of at least a part of this shipload of passengers is greatly reinforced. A further reflection of this connection to Broadway is seen in a deed of 20 February 1639[/40], wherein "Richard Standerweek, of Broadway, in the county of Somerset, in old England, clothier," sold to "Nicholas Nurton, of Waimouth, in New England, ... all the cattle ... whatsoever I have with Mr. Hull in New England" [PCR 1:159-60, 7:16].

On 8 July 1635, Gov. John Winthrop reported that "[a]t this Court, Wessaguscus was made a plantation & Mr. Hull, a minister in England, & 21 families with him allowed to set down there" [WJ 1:194]. On 8 July 1635, "[t]here is leave granted to 21 families to sit down at Wessaguscus, viz: [blank]" [MBCR 1:149].

On 10 May 1643, in his discussion of the formation of the New England Confederation, Gov. John Winthrop noted that "[t]hose of Sir Ferdinando Gorge his province, beyond Pascataquack, were not received nor called into the confederation, because they ran a different course from us both in their ministry and civil administration; for they had lately made Acomenticus (a poor village) a corporation, and had made a tailor their mayor, and had entertained one Hull, an excommunicated person and very contentious, for their minister" [WJ 2:121]. In November 1644, as part of the inquiry into the suspicious death of RICHARD CORNISH {1634, Weymouth} at Agamenticus, "something was discovered against the son of Mr. Hull, their minister," which caused the case to be reopened [WJ 2:258; GM 2:2:213-14].

In the 1635 passenger list, Agnes Hull, wife of Rev. Joseph, is said to be twenty-five years old, and on this basis she cannot have been the mother of his older children. All published accounts assume that she married Hull just before the passenger list was compiled, and that his first seven children are by an earlier wife. This is certainly possible, but there is no reason why she could not have been mother of some of the younger children on the passenger list. As she was apparently still bearing children as late as 1652, we cannot propose that she was the mother of all the children if we were able to adjust her age on the passenger list to thirty-five, as this would put her into her early fifties when the last children were born. So, in the absence of further evidence, we postulate two wives. There is no evidence that the first wife was named Joan.

We next have to address the problem of the evidence for placing all these children in the family of Rev. Joseph Hull. The first seven are proved by the passenger list, and the ninth, tenth, eleventh, fifteenth, sixteenth and seventeenth by baptismal records

This leaves four sons for whom there is no equivalent evidence: Hopewell,

Dodovah, Samuel and Phineas, the last three all apparently born in the mid to late 1640s, when Rev. Joseph Hull and his family were living in York. In his will of 26 March 1693, Hopewell Hull named "brother Benjamin Hull" as overseer, and Samuel Hull is seen in association with these families [NJArch 21:108, 194]. Reuben Hull named a son Dodovah Hull [GDMNH 358], so these two men would seem to be brothers. The evidence is most tenuous for Phineas, although he did reside late in his life in York [GDMNH 358]. Firmer evidence for or against placing him in this family would be welcome.

The evidence for the residence and vital events in Launceston, Cornwall, has been pieced together from three sources. The baptisms for Reuben and Ephraim were published by Burton Spear [M&JCH 17:96], the baptisms for Ephraim and Priscilla by Carl Boyer [Ancestral Lines, 3rd edition (Santa Clarita, California, 1998), cited above as Ancestral Lines, pp. 318-22], and the incomplete burial record for Priscilla by Noyes, Libby and Davis [GDMNH 358]. These three sets of records are all presumably derived from the same source, the Launceston parish register, and are consistent with one another. However, since each person who examined this register obtained a different result, further examination of the register should be undertaken.

From the three baptisms at Hingham and Barnstable and the two at Launceston, we see a regular interval of almost exactly a year, implying that the family employed a wetnurse. Under these circumstances, we have considerably more leeway in arranging the birth order of the children, and, in particular, might just as well place Hopewell in the mid-1640s.

Evidence for the marriages of three of the daughters (Temperance, Dorothy and Naomi) is also slight, and is best summarized by Stackpole and Meserve [Durham Hist 2:222-24]. The evidence for the marriage of John Heard and Elizabeth Hull is onomastic, inasmuch as they named sons Joseph and Tristram [GDMNH 322].

Most compiled treatments of the family of Rev. Joseph Hull include a daughter Sarah who died in 1647 [GDMNH 358; Hull Gen 249; Durham Hist 2:225]. This child was actually a daughter of Tristram Hull, son of Joseph. In the register of Yarmouth vital events for 1647, submitted to the Plymouth Colony Court, is the birth on 18 October of that year of "Sara Hull, the daughter of Trustrum Hull" [PCR 8:3]. Six entries later, in a portion of the same document that has been damaged, is "Sara Hull, the [damaged] died [damaged]" [PCR 8:4]. Many years later, after Tristram Hull had moved to Barnstable, he entered in the records of that town a list of the births of five children, the first of whom was "his daughter Mary, born the latter end of September, 1645," and the second of whom was "Sarah, the latter end of March, 1650" [PCR 8:45]. The gap between 1645 and 1650 accommodates the daughter Sarah who was born and died that year, and for whom the next daughter born to this family was named. Some genealogist of the past misappropriated this death record of 1647, placing it in the family of Rev. Joseph Hull rather than in its proper place. The further claim that this non-existent daughter Sarah was born in 1636 must have arisen from an attempt, once her existence was believed, to find an appropriate place for her in the list of children.

Col. Weygant believed that the son Joseph married and had four sons [Hull Gen 251], but there is no evidence that Joseph had a family, and these four alleged sons belong elsewhere, either as sons of the immigrant, or totally unconnected, or non-existent.

BIBLIOGRAPHIC NOTE: In 1909 and 1910 Orra Eugene Monnette published a lengthy study of the New Jersey branches of the descendants of Rev. Joseph Hull [ONGQ 12:86-92, 134-42, 13:26-35]. The presentation and argumentation in this article are of a better quality than other work compiled by Monnette.

In 1913 Everett S. Stackpole and Winthrop S. Meserve published a brief account of the family of Rev. Joseph Hull that included an excellent discussion of the evidence

in favor of the marriages made by Hull's daughters [Durham Hist 2:221-25]. Also in 1913 Col. Weygant published The Hull Family in America (cited above as Hull Gen), which contained many errors.

5020. **John Loomis**, son of John Loomis and Krysten Pasfield was born on 29 Jan 1562 in Thaxted, Essex, England (Baptized). He died in Apr 1619 in Braintree, Essex, England. He married **Agnes Linwood**.

5021. **Agnes Linwood**. She died after 29 May 1619.

Agnes Linwood and John Loomis had the following children:

- 2510. i. Joseph LOOMIS was born about 1590 in Braintree, Essex, England. He died on 25 Nov 1658 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Mary WHITE on 30 Jun 1614 in Shalford, Essex, England, daughter of Robert White and Bridget Allgar. She was born on 24 Aug 1590 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptised). She died on 23 Aug 1652 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- ii. Ann Loomis.
- iii. Sarah Loomis.
- iv. Elizabeth Loomis.
- v. Jane Loomis.

5022. **Robert White**. He died on 07 Jun 1617 in Messing, Essex, England (Burial). He married **Bridget Allgar** on 24 Jun 1585 in Shalford, Essex, England.

5023. **Bridget Allgar**, daughter of the Elder Willam Allgar was born on 11 Mar 1562 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism). She died after 1618 in Shalford, Essex, England.

Bridget Allgar and Robert White had the following children:

- 2511. i. Mary WHITE was born on 24 Aug 1590 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptised). She died on 23 Aug 1652 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married Joseph LOOMIS on 30 Jun 1614 in Shalford, Essex, England, son of John Loomis and Agnes Linwood. He was born about 1590 in Braintree, Essex, England. He died on 25 Nov 1658 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- ii. Nathaniel White was born on 30 Apr 1587 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism).
- iii. Elizabeth White was born on 05 Mar 1592 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism).
- iv. Bridget White was born on 18 Aug 1594 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism).
- v. John White was born in 1597 in Shalford, Essex, England. He died on 26 Jan 1684 in Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- vi. Anne White was born on 13 Jul 1600 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism).

5184. **Abraham Kimberly** was born in 1558 in Wotton Under Edge, Gloucestershire, England. He married **Katherine Howe** on 04 Oct 1602 in Wotton Under Edge, Gloucestershire, England.

5185. **Katherine Howe**.

Katherine Howe and Abraham Kimberly had the following child:

- 2592. i. Thomas Kimberly was born on 24 Jun 1604 in Wotton Under Edge, Gloucestershire, England. He died on Jan 1672/73. He married Alice Atwood on 28 Aug 1628. She was born in King's Stanley, Gloucestershire, England.

5240. **Joseph LOOMIS**, son of John Loomis and Agnes Linwood was born about 1590 in Braintree, Essex, England. He died on 25 Nov 1658 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married **Mary WHITE** on 30 Jun 1614 in Shalford, Essex, England.

5241. **Mary WHITE**, daughter of Robert White and Bridget Allgar was born on 24 Aug 1590 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptised). She died on 23 Aug 1652 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

Notes for Joseph LOOMIS:

Joseph came from Braintree, England in 1638

Mary WHITE and Joseph LOOMIS had the following children:

- 1255. i. Elizabeth LOOMIS was born on 10 Jun 1619 in Braintree, Essex, England. She died after 1655 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. She married Josiah HULL on 20 May 1641 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, son of George HULL and Thomasine MITCHELL. He was born on 10 Nov 1616 in Somerset, England. He died on 16 Nov 1675 in Killingworth, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.
 - 2620. ii. John Loomis was born in 1622 in Braintree, Essex, England. He married Elizabeth Scott on 03 Feb 1648.
6154. **John Farmer**, son of John Farmer and Elizabeth was born about 1610 in Ansley, Warwickshire, England. He died before 1669 in Massachusetts, USA. He married **Isabella BURBAGE** on 13 Aug 1633 in Arley, Warwickshire, England.
6155. **Isabella BURBAGE**, daughter of Thomas BURBAGE and Anne was born on 10 Nov 1611 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. She died on 21 May 1686 in Billerica, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for John Farmer:

John, born say 1610, married at Arley, Warwickshire, England, August 13, 1633, Isabel Burbage. He made his will August 18, 1658, four days before his burial at Ansley August 22, 1658. The will was proved at the Prerogative Court of Canterbury almost one year later on August 20, 1659.

Ansley, the place of John and Isabel's residence, is a small village in the northerly part of the county of Warwick, situated about ten miles from the city of Coventry, four from Atherstone, which borders on Leicestershire, and five from Nuneaton, a considerable market town. In this place, and near Ansley Hall, the seat of the Ludfords, he owned houses and lands, which passed to his posterity through several generations and may still be owned by his descendants.

Isabel, daughter of Thomas and Anne (____) Burbage, was baptized November 10, 1611 at Great Packington, Warwickshire. She emigrated to Massachusetts with her sons Edward and Thomas and daughter Isabel, apparently in or about 1671. There she married ca 1674, as a second marriage for both, Elder Thomas Wiswall of Newton, MA. Following his death, Isabel contested with Wiswall's children to receive dower from his estate. By the winter of 1684 she had moved to her son Edward Farmer's house in Billerica. On April 7, 1685, Edward was appointed her guardian; after 17 months as an invalid, she died at his house on May 21, 1686, and was buried in Billerica the next day. Genealogist John Farmer called her "a woman of masculine courage and spirit."

Isabella BURBAGE and John Farmer had the following child:

- 3077. i. Bethia Farmer was born about 1638 in England. She died on 01 Feb 1683 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Hall in 1632 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He was born in 1609 in Coventry, Warwickshire, England. He died on 23 Jul 1696 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
6190. **William Brewster** was born about 1566 in Nottingham, Nottinghamshire, England (Scrooby). He died on 10 Apr 1644 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary** about 1592 (Scrooby, Nottinghamshire).
6191. **Mary** was born about 1569 in Nottingham, Nottinghamshire, England. She died on 17 Apr 1627 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for William Brewster:
Biographical Summary

William Brewster was born about 1566, the son of William Brewster. He was educated in both Greek and Latin and spent some time at Cambridge University, although he never completed a full degree. He went into the service of William Davison, then Secretary of State, while his father back home maintained a position as the postmaster of Scrooby, Nottinghamshire. Under Davison,

Brewster first traveled to the Netherlands. After Davison's departure as Secretary of State, Brewster worked himself into his father's postmaster duties and maintained Scrooby Manor. Brewster was instrumental in establishing the small Separatist church with Richard Clyfton, and they often held their meetings in the Manor house. Brewster and the others were eventually found and forced out, and fleeing prosecution and persecution they headed to Amsterdam in 1608, and moving to Leiden, Holland in 1609. Brewster became the church's Elder, responsible for seeing that the congregation's members carried themselves properly, both helping and admonishing them when necessary.

In Leiden, Brewster working with Thomas Brewer became working a printing press and publishing religious books and pamphlets which were then illegally conveyed into England. Brewster also employed himself teaching University of Leiden students English. By 1618, the English authorities were onto him and his printing press, and had the Dutch authorities in pursuit of him. Thomas Brewer was arrested and held in the University of Leiden's prison, but Brewster managed to evade the authorities and went into hiding for a couple years.

When the Leiden church congregation decided to send the first wave to set up and establish a colony that everyone could eventually move to, their pastor John Robinson decided to remain behind in Leiden with the majority of the congregation, intending to come later. The smaller group that went on the Mayflower desired the next highest ranking church official, Elder Brewster, go with them; so he agreed. He brought his wife Mary and two youngest children, Love and Wrestling, on the Mayflower with him.

Brewster continued his work as Church Elder throughout his life at Plymouth Colony. His wife Mary died in 1627, and he never remarried. He lived to be nearly 80 years old, dying in 1644. Shortly after he died, William Bradford wrote a short but concise biography of Brewster, just a couple pages, in his history Of Plymouth Plantation.

U.K. Nottinghamshire Notes on William Brewster:

William Brewster was born around 1566, the son of William Brewster, the postmaster of Scrooby. He was educated in both Greek and Latin and attended Cambridge University, although he did not complete his degree.

Brewster entered the service of William Davison, then Secretary of State, during which time he first travelled to the Netherlands. After Davison's fall from grace, Brewster returned to Nottinghamshire and eventually took up his father's position. This included maintaining Scrooby Manor. Brewster was instrumental in establishing the small Separatist church with Richard Clyfton, and they often held meetings in the Manor House.

Fearing persecution and prosecution, Brewster and the others from Nottinghamshire fled the country in autumn 1607. They reached Amsterdam in spring 1608 and moved on to Leiden, Holland in 1609 where Brewster became the church's Elder.

In 1620 when the Pastor John Robinson decided to remain behind in Leiden, the small expeditionary group venturing out on the Mayflower wanted the next highest ranking church official, Elder Brewster, go with them. He took his wife Mary and two youngest children, Love and Wrestling, with him.

U.K. Information on Scrooby:

Scrooby's link to the Separatists was overlooked for 250 years after the initial Mayflower voyage. It was not until around 1860 that relatives retracing their roots back to the area visited Scrooby. The largest number of people to visit the village came in 1970 on the 350th anniversary of the crossing. In Scrooby, there are a number of plaques dedicated to the Separatists. The proprietors of The Pilgrim Father's Inn on the A638 keep a supply of literature related to the village and its early history.

St Wilfrid's Church lies in the centre of the village where William Brewster was brought up. On the death of his father he inherited the appointment of bailiff to the Archbishop's estates and lived in

the Manor House. When Richard Clyfton was deprived of his living, Brewster's home became the meeting place for those who desired to worship according to the dictates of their own conscience. Brewster had long been attracted by separatism and was fined for non-attendance at St. Wilfrid's Church, where he had himself dared to preach without permission in 1598.

Just north of the church is the Manor House, former home of William Brewster. Today, the Manor House is privately owned but there is a viewpoint approximately 100 metres along Station Road. The site was formerly occupied by the medieval manor house, or palace of the Archbishops of York. In 1606-07 William Brewster held meetings of the Scrooby Separatist congregation here with William Bradford and Richard Clyfton. Brewster later became the presiding Elder.

Notes for Mary:

The English origins of Mrs. Mary Brewster are not known. A number of theories have been proposed over the years, including maiden names such as Wentworth, Love, Wyrall, and others. However, no proof to support any of these theories has been found.

We know that Mary was born about 1569, because she stated she was 40 years old in an affidavit filed in Leiden, Holland on 25 June 1609. She was presumably from the vicinity of Doncaster, Yorkshire or Scrooby, Nottinghamshire, as she married William Brewster there about 1592 and had their first son Jonathan born there a year later. She next had a daughter Patience, born about 1600 or somewhat earlier. About 1606, the church congregation began more formally meeting at the Scrooby manor, where she and husband William resided. About this time, pressure from the English authorities was mounting, and the meetings became more and more secretive. She gave birth to another daughter at this time, which they named Fear. The couple fled just over a year later for Holland with the other members of the congregation, and in Leiden they buried an unnamed child: presumably one that had died in infancy. In 1611, she gave birth to a son they named Love, and two or three years later gave birth to their last son, which they named Wrestling.

Mary came to Plymouth on the Mayflower in 1620 with husband William, and her two youngest children Love and Wrestling. Mary was one of only five adult women to survive the first winter, and one of only four women to survive to the so-called "first" Thanksgiving in 1621. Son Jonathan Brewster joined the family in November 1621, arriving at Plymouth on the ship Fortune. Daughters Patience and Fear came on the ship Anne in 1623. Mary died in 1627 at Plymouth, having reached about the age of 60. Husband William survived her, and would live another 17 years before he died.

Mary and William Brewster had the following child:

- 3095. i. Patience Brewster was born about 1600 in Nottinghamshire, England. She died on 12 Dec 1634 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA (Pestilent fever). She married Thomas Prentice on 05 Aug 1624 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He was born in 1599 in Lechlade, Gloucestershire, England. He died on 29 Mar 1673 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA.
- 6336. **John PADDOCK**, son of Paul PADDOCK and Francoise Trallour was born on 19 Jul 1550 in Le Cateau, Nord, Nord-Pas-de-Calais, France. He died on 03 Apr 1603 in Killlany Parish, Louth, Ireland. He married **Jane Jennings** on 12 Aug 1580 in Killlany Parish, Louth, Ireland.
- 6337. **Jane Jennings**, daughter of Francois Jennin was born in France. She died in 1607 in Killlany Parish, Louth, Ireland.

Notes for John PADDOCK:

Death was at Tullygovan near Killlany. Came to Ireland in 1580 for "religious and political reasons". He settled in Stephenstown, Dublin, Ireland. He was mentioned in the will of his father 3 Oct 1589. Paul Paddock

Notes for Jane Jennings:

Came to Ireland with her uncle Jean Jennings in 1570. Mentioned in her father's will 13 Nov 157

Jane Jennings and John PADDOCK had the following child:

- 3168. i. Robert PADDOCK was born on 16 Sep 1584 in Balrothery, Dublin, Ireland (Stephenstown). He died on 25 Jul 1650 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Massachusetts, USA. He married Mary Ball. She was born about 1582. She died in Sep 1627 in Killlany Parish, Louth, Ireland.
- 6346. **John Farmer**, son of John Farmer and Elizabeth was born about 1610 in Ansley, Warwickshire, England. He died before 1669 in Massachusetts, USA. He married **Isabella BURBAGE** on 13 Aug 1633 in Arley, Warwickshire, England.
- 6347. **Isabella BURBAGE**, daughter of Thomas BURBAGE and Anne was born on 10 Nov 1611 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. She died on 21 May 1686 in Billerica, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

Notes for John Farmer:

John, born say 1610, married at Arley, Warwickshire, England, August 13, 1633, Isabel Burbage. He made his will August 18, 1658, four days before his burial at Ansley August 22, 1658. The will was proved at the Prerogative Court of Canterbury almost one year later on August 20, 1659.

Ansley, the place of John and Isabel's residence, is a small village in the northerly part of the county of Warwick, situated about ten miles from the city of Coventry, four from Atherstone, which borders on Leicestershire, and five from Nuneaton, a considerable market town. In this place, and near Ansley Hall, the seat of the Ludfords, he owned houses and lands, which passed to his posterity through several generations and may still be owned by his descendants.

Isabel, daughter of Thomas and Anne (____) Burbage, was baptized November 10, 1611 at Great Packington, Warwickshire. She emigrated to Massachusetts with her sons Edward and Thomas and daughter Isabel, apparently in or about 1671. There she married ca 1674, as a second marriage for both, Elder Thomas Wiswall of Newton, MA. Following his death, Isabel contested with Wiswall's children to receive dower from his estate. By the winter of 1684 she had moved to her son Edward Farmer's house in Billerica. On April 7, 1685, Edward was appointed her guardian; after 17 months as an invalid, she died at his house on May 21, 1686, and was buried in Billerica the next day. Genealogist John Farmer called her "a woman of masculine courage and spirit."

Isabella BURBAGE and John Farmer had the following child:

- 3077. i. Bethia Farmer was born about 1638 in England. She died on 01 Feb 1683 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Hall in 1632 in Charlestown, Suffolk, Massachusetts, USA. He was born in 1609 in Coventry, Warwickshire, England. He died on 23 Jul 1696 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.
- 6694. **Hugh Burrow**. He married **Thomasine Barryford** on 10 Sep 1573 in Great Yarmouth, Norfolk, England.
- 6695. **Thomasine Barryford**.

Thomasine Barryford and Hugh Burrow had the following child:

- 3347. i. Dyonis Burrow was born on 20 Feb 1577 in Great Yarmouth, Norfolk, England. She married George Ward on 28 Jan 1596 in Great Yarmouth, Norfolk, England.
- 6720. **Willam Chase I** was born about 1600 in England. He died on 07 May 1659 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married **Mary** before 1627 in England.
- 6721. **Mary**. She died in Oct 1659 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

Mary and Willam Chase I had the following child:

- 1668. i. William Chase II was born about 1622 in England. He died on 27 Feb 1685 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA. He married Abigail about 1644 in Yarmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts, USA.

-
6932. **Jarrard SPENCER**, son of Michael SPENCER and Elizabeth was born in May 1576 in Stotfold, Bedfordshire, England. He died before Mar 1645 in Stotfold, Bedfordshire, England. He married **Alice Whitbread** on 10 Nov 1600 in Upper Gravenhurst, Bedfordshire, England.
6933. **Alice Whitbread**, daughter of John Whitbread and Eleanor was born about 1576 in Upper Gravenhurst, Bedfordshire, England.

Notes for Jarrard SPENCER:

Nothing is known of Jarrard Spencer beyond the fact that he was the father of Garrard Spencer who came to this country. The relationship is established through the will of the former's brother, Richard, proved before the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, London, June 8, 1646. In this will Richard Spencer says : □ " I give and bequeath unto Jarrard Spencer, Thomas Spencer, Michael Spencer, sons of my brother Jarrard Spencer deceased, the sum of fifty pounds apiece, and unto the children of William Spencer, son of my said brother Jarrard Spencer deceased, to be divided between them equally, the sum of fifty pounds, to be paid unto their guardians, and within two years next after my decease." A Michael Spencer came to this country in or before 1635 and was at Lynn in 1638. He died prior to November, 1653. The Essex County (Mass.) Court records show that he was the nephew of the Richard Spencer of London mentioned above. The same records also prove that Garrard Spencer, our ancestor, was Michael's brother. Consequently, Garrard must also have been Richard's nephew and the son of Jarrard Spencer, as already stated. Jarrard Spencer must have died before March 17, 1645, the of his brother's will.

Source: The Thomas Spencer Family," 1-20.

New England Historical & Genealogical Register, XLV, 231.

Alice Whitbread and Jarrard SPENCER had the following children:

- i. Ensign Gerard SPENCER was born on 24 Apr 1614 in Bedfordshire, England. He died in Aug 1685 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA. He married Hannah about 1637. She was born about 1618. She died in 1683 in Haddam, Middlesex, Connecticut, USA.

Notes for Ensign Gerard SPENCER:

Ens. Gerard Spencer (Gerard⁹, Michael⁸, John⁷, John⁶, Robert⁵, John⁴, Robert³, Thomas², Henry¹); b. 24 Apr 1614 at Bedfordshire, England; baptized 24 or 25 Apr 1614 at St. Mary's Parish, Stotfold, Bedfordshire, England; m. Hannah; d. 1685 at Haddam, Middlesex Co., CT.

He was a ferryman. He immigrated about 1634 to Cambridge, MA. He resided at Lynn, MA. He was an Ensign of Militia in 1656 at Lynn, MA. He resided at Haddam, CT. He resided at Hartford, CT. He left a will on 17 Sep 1683; proved 3 Sep 1685. Hannah was born in 1618. She died in 1683.

- ii. Thomas Spencer was born on 19 Mar 1607.
 - iii. Michael Spencer was born in 1611. He died in 1653.
 - iv. Elizabeth Spencer was born in 1602.
 3466. v. William Spencer was born on 11 Oct 1601. He died in 1640 in Hartford, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Agnes Harris.
6946. **John Brewster Rev.**.. He died on 14 Aug 1656 in Surrey, England (Frimley).

John Brewster Rev. had the following child:

-
3473. i. Katherine Brewster. She married Jonathan Higley on 03 Jan 1647 in Surrey, England (Frimley). He died in 1664 in Surrey, England (Frimley).
6948. **John Drake**, son of William Drake was born about 1600. He died on 17 Aug 1659. He married **Elizabeth Rogers** in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
6949. **Elizabeth Rogers**. She died on 07 Oct 1681.

Notes for John Drake:

ancient Town Records at Windsor:

"Mr. John Drake, Sr., dyed accidentally, as he was driving a cart loaded with corn to carry from his house to his son Jacob's. The cattle being 2 oxen and his mare, in the highway against John Griffin's, something scared the cattle, and they set a running, and he labored to stop them by taking hold on the mare, was thrown upon his face and the cart wheele went over him and broke one of his legs, and bruised his body so that he was taken up dead; being carried into his daughter's house had life come again, but dyed in a short time, and was buried on the 18th day of August, 1659.

Elizabeth Rogers and John Drake had the following child:

3474. i. John Drake. He died on 07 Jul 1688. He married Hannah Moore on 30 Nov 1648 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 16 Feb 1686.
6950. **John Moore**.
- John Moore had the following child:
3475. i. Hannah Moore. She died on 16 Feb 1686. She married John Drake on 30 Nov 1648 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA, son of John Drake and Elizabeth Rogers. He died on 07 Jul 1688.

Generation 14

8490. **Robert BIGGE**, son of Edward BIGGE and Alice was born before 1500 in Benenden, Kent, England. He died between Jan-Jun 1548 in Benenden, Kent, England. He married **Elizabeth** about 1530 in Benenden, Kent, England.
8491. **Elizabeth**. She died after Jun 1548 in Benenden, Kent, England.
- Elizabeth and Robert BIGGE had the following children:
4245. i. Alice BIGGE was born about 1545 in Benenden, Kent, England. She died on 13 May 1593 in Tenderden, Kent, England. She married Thomas TILDEN on 10 Mar 1576 in Benenden, Kent, England. He died in Jun 1617 in Tenderden, Kent, England.
- ii. Walter Bigge was born about 1531 in Benenden, Kent, England.
- iii. Richard Bigge was born about 1533 in Benenden, Kent, England.
- iv. Thomas Bigge was born about 1535 in Benenden, Kent, England.
- v. John Bigge was born about 1537 in Benenden, Kent, England.
- vi. Elizabeth Bigge was born about 1539 in Benenden, Kent, England.
- vii. Dorothy Bigge was born about 1541 in Benenden, Kent, England.
- viii. Elinor Bigge was born about 1543 in Benenden, Kent, England.
8494. **Thomas Hatch**. He married **Joanne Brissenden**.
8495. **Joanne Brissenden**.

Joanne Brissenden and Thomas Hatch had the following child:

4247. i. Winifrid HATCH was born about 1553 in Tenderden, Kent, England. She died on 06 Oct 1592 in Tenderden, Kent, England. She married Stephen HUCKSTEP on 14

Feb 1584 in Tenderden, Kent, England. He was born about 1554 in Tenderden, Kent, England. He died in Jun 1633 in Tenderden, Kent, England.

9224. **Thomas Welby**, son of Thomas Welby and Joan Leake was born about 1488 in Lincolnshire, England. He died before 18 Aug 1524 in Halsted, Kent, England. He married **Catherine Bray**.

9225. **Catherine Bray**.

Catherine Bray and Thomas Welby had the following child:

4612. i. Thomas WELBY. He died on 15 Feb 1571 in Bath, Somersetshire, England. He married Elizabeth THIMBLEBY on 20 Jul 1560 in Irnham, Lincolnshire, England, daughter of Sir Richard Thimbleby and Katherine Tyrwhit. She was born about 1540 in Lincolnshire, England. She died after May 1571 in Lincolnshire, England.

9226. **Sir Richard Thimbleby**, son of Sir John Thimbleby and Margaret Boys was born about 1507 in Lincolnshire, England. He died on 28 Sep 1590 in Irnham, Lincolnshire, England. He married **Katherine Tyrwhit** about 1531 in Lincolnshire, England.

9227. **Katherine Tyrwhit**, daughter of Sir Robert Tyrwhit and Maud Talboys was born about 1511 in Kettleby, Lincolnshire, England.

Katherine Tyrwhit and Sir Richard Thimbleby had the following child:

4613. i. Elizabeth THIMBLEBY was born about 1540 in Lincolnshire, England. She died after May 1571 in Lincolnshire, England. She married Thomas WELBY on 20 Jul 1560 in Irnham, Lincolnshire, England, son of Thomas Welby and Catherine Bray. He died on 15 Feb 1571 in Bath, Somersetshire, England.

9228. **Thomas Bulkeley**, son of William Bulkeley and Beatrice Hill was born about 1515 in Woore, Shropshire, England. He died in 1591 in Woore, Shropshire, England. He married **Elizabeth Grosvenor** about 1538.

9229. **Elizabeth Grosvenor**, daughter of Randall Grosvenor and Anne Charleton was born about 1520.

Elizabeth Grosvenor and Thomas Bulkeley had the following child:

4614. i. Rev. Edward Bulkeley was born in 1540 in Odell, Bedfordshire, England. He died on 05 Jan 1621 in Odell, Bedfordshire, England. He married Olive Irby about 1566 in Goldington, Bedfordshire, England, daughter of John Irby and Rose Overton. She was born in 1547. She died in Mar 1615 in Goldington, Bedfordshire, England.

9230. **John Irby**. He married **Rose Overton**.

9231. **Rose Overton**.

Rose Overton and John Irby had the following child:

4615. i. Olive Irby was born in 1547. She died in Mar 1615 in Goldington, Bedfordshire, England. She married Rev. Edward Bulkeley about 1566 in Goldington, Bedfordshire, England, son of Thomas Bulkeley and Elizabeth Grosvenor. He was born in 1540 in Odell, Bedfordshire, England. He died on 05 Jan 1621 in Odell, Bedfordshire, England.

9952. **Nicholas KELLOGG** was born in 1488 in Debden, Essex, England. He died on 17 May 1558 in Debden, Essex, England. He married **Florence HALL** on 04 Oct 1515 in Debden, Essex, England.

9953. **Florence HALL**, daughter of William HALL and Florence BYESTON was born about 1490 in Debden, Essex, England. She died on 08 Nov 1571 in Debden, Essex, England.

Notes for Nicholas KELLOGG:

Birthdate is estimated from his testimony in a civil case in 1548 which listed his age as 3 score.

Florence HALL and Nicholas KELLOGG had the following children:

4976. i. Thomas KELLOGG was born on 15 Sep 1521 in Debden, Essex, England. He died on 12 Mar 1568 in Debden, Essex, England. He married Florence Bird. She died on 25 Oct 1587 in Debden, Essex, England.

ii. William Kellogg was born on 02 Feb 1516 in Debden, Essex, England. He died on 02 Feb 1578 in Debden, Essex, England.

10040. **John Loomis**. He died in May 1567 in Essex, England. He married **Krysten Pasfield**.

10041. **Krysten Pasfield**.

Krysten Pasfield and John Loomis had the following children:

- 5020. i. John Loomis was born on 29 Jan 1562 in Thaxted, Essex, England (Baptized). He died in Apr 1619 in Braintree, Essex, England. He married Agnes Linwood. She died after 29 May 1619.
- ii. Edward Loomis. He died in Bocking, Essex, England.

10046. **the Elder Willam Allgar**. He died on 02 Aug 1575 in Shalford, Essex, England.

the Elder Willam Allgar had the following children:

- 5023. i. Bridget Allgar was born on 11 Mar 1562 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism). She died after 1618 in Shalford, Essex, England. She married Robert White on 24 Jun 1585 in Shalford, Essex, England. He died on 07 Jun 1617 in Messing, Essex, England (Burial). She married John Christmas on 28 Sep 1618 in Shalford, Essex, England.
- ii. Mary Allgar was born on 09 Sep 1560 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism).
- iii. John Allgar was born on 08 Apr 1565 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism). He died on 01 Aug 1565 in Shalford, Essex, England (Buried).
- iv. John Allgar was born on 05 Oct 1567 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptised).

10480. **John Loomis**, son of John Loomis and Krysten Pasfield was born on 29 Jan 1562 in Thaxted, Essex, England (Baptized). He died in Apr 1619 in Braintree, Essex, England. He married **Agnes Linwood**.

10481. **Agnes Linwood**. She died after 29 May 1619.

Agnes Linwood and John Loomis had the following children:

- 2510. i. Joseph LOOMIS was born about 1590 in Braintree, Essex, England. He died on 25 Nov 1658 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. He married Mary WHITE on 30 Jun 1614 in Shalford, Essex, England, daughter of Robert White and Bridget Allgar. She was born on 24 Aug 1590 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptised). She died on 23 Aug 1652 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- ii. Ann Loomis.
- iii. Sarah Loomis.
- iv. Elizabeth Loomis.
- v. Jane Loomis.

10482. **Robert White**. He died on 07 Jun 1617 in Messing, Essex, England (Burial). He married **Bridget Allgar** on 24 Jun 1585 in Shalford, Essex, England.

10483. **Bridget Allgar**, daughter of the Elder Willam Allgar was born on 11 Mar 1562 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism). She died after 1618 in Shalford, Essex, England.

Bridget Allgar and Robert White had the following children:

- 2511. i. Mary WHITE was born on 24 Aug 1590 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptised). She died on 23 Aug 1652 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She married Joseph LOOMIS on 30 Jun 1614 in Shalford, Essex, England, son of John Loomis and Agnes Linwood. He was born about 1590 in Braintree, Essex, England. He died on 25 Nov 1658 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA.
- ii. Nathaniel White was born on 30 Apr 1587 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism).
- iii. Elizabeth White was born on 05 Mar 1592 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism).
- iv. Bridget White was born on 18 Aug 1594 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism).
- v. John White was born in 1597 in Shalford, Essex, England. He died on 26 Jan 1684 in Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

vi. Anne White was born on 13 Jul 1600 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism).

12308. **John Farmer**, son of John Farmer and Agnes PACKWOOD was born about 1575. He died about 1625. He married **Elizabeth**.

12309. **Elizabeth**.

Notes for John Farmer:

John, called "John Farmer alias Johnson" in his will, was born between 1571 and say 1580. Either he or his father may be the man who on November 12, 1604 transferred land in the parish of Ansley via a final concord to Humphrey Smyth and Thomas Packwood (the latter apparently his first cousin). He made his will September 22, 1625; an inventory was dated October 20, 1625, and the will was proved March 17, 1625/6. The will indicates he also held land in Twycross, Leicestershire, where a Farmer family is well attested. John had a wife Elizabeth, named as executrix in his will, to whom (if she was the mother of all his children) he was likely married to say 1600 to 1605, since he named seven surviving children in his will, only one of whom was then married.

Elizabeth's surname and origin are not known, though she may be connected to one of John's "loving friends and kinsman" who were to be overseers of the will, either William Brooke of Elford or Willing Keeling of Hollerton. Elizabeth was perhaps the "Elizabeth Farmer, widow" was buried in Ansley November 20, 1652.

John's will named two sons, John, who was to inherit "the house and land where I dwell" in Ansley, and Edward, who was to inherit "my house and land at Twycrosse," as well as "ten poundes to set him up in his trade." The will named five daughters, beginning with Hannah, who was to receive, along with her two daughters (names not given) 12d. each. The other four daughters, Elizabeth, Patience, Mary and Lydia, were to receive sixteen pounds each "at the day of their marriage or within three years after my decease." The will also named two godsons, Josias Packwood and James Bush, and three "loving friends and kinsmen" who were to be overseers. An inventory of John Farmer's estate was sworn in October, 1625, showing that he died shortly after making the will.

Elizabeth and John Farmer had the following child:

6154. i. John Farmer was born about 1610 in Ansley, Warwickshire, England. He died before 1669 in Massachusetts, USA. He married Isabella BURBAGE on 13 Aug 1633 in Arley, Warwickshire, England, daughter of Thomas BURBAGE and Anne. She was born on 10 Nov 1611 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. She died on 21 May 1686 in Billerica, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

12310. **Thomas BURBAGE**, son of John BURBAGE and Margaret was born on 13 May 1563 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He died in Jan 1621 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He married **Anne** about 1600 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.

12311. **Anne**.

Anne and Thomas BURBAGE had the following children:

6155. i. Isabella BURBAGE was born on 10 Nov 1611 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. She died on 21 May 1686 in Billerica, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Farmer on 13 Aug 1633 in Arley, Warwickshire, England, son of John Farmer and Elizabeth. He was born about 1610 in Ansley, Warwickshire, England. He died before 1669 in Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Anne Burbage was born about 1602 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- iii. Mary Burbage was born on 06 Jul 1606 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- iv. Alice Burbage was born on 28 Aug 1608 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- v. Jane Burbage was born about 1604 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.

12672. **Paul PADDOC**. He married **Francoise Trallour**.

12673. **Francoise Trallour.**

Francoise Trallour and Paul PADDOC had the following child:

- 6336. i. John PADDOCK was born on 19 Jul 1550 in Le Cateau, Nord, Nord-Pas-de-Calais, France. He died on 03 Apr 1603 in Killlany Parish, Louth, Ireland. He married Jane Jennings on 12 Aug 1580 in Killlany Parish, Louth, Ireland. She was born in France. She died in 1607 in Killlany Parish, Louth, Ireland.

12674. **Francois Jennin.** He died on 13 Nov 1576 in Croisilles, Pas-de-Calais, Nord-Pas-de-Calais, France.

Francois Jennin had the following child:

- 6337. i. Jane Jennings was born in France. She died in 1607 in Killlany Parish, Louth, Ireland. She married John PADDOCK on 12 Aug 1580 in Killlany Parish, Louth, Ireland, son of Paul PADDOC and Francoise Trallour. He was born on 19 Jul 1550 in Le Cateau, Nord, Nord-Pas-de-Calais, France. He died on 03 Apr 1603 in Killlany Parish, Louth, Ireland.

12692. **John Farmer**, son of John Farmer and Agnes PACKWOOD was born about 1575. He died about 1625. He married **Elizabeth**.

12693. **Elizabeth.**

Notes for John Farmer:

John, called "John Farmer alias Johnson" in his will, was born between 1571 and say 1580. Either he or his father may be the man who on November 12, 1604 transferred land in the parish of Ansley via a final concord to Humphrey Smyth and Thomas Packwood (the latter apparently his first cousin). He made his will September 22, 1625; an inventory was dated October 20, 1625, and the will was proved March 17, 1625/6. The will indicates he also held land in Twycross, Leicestershire, where a Farmer family is well attested. John had a wife Elizabeth, named as executrix in his will, to whom (if she was the mother of all his children) he was likely married to say 1600 to 1605, since he named seven surviving children in his will, only one of whom was then married.

Elizabeth's surname and origin are not known, though she may be connected to one of John's "loving friends and kinsman" who were to be overseers of the will, either William Brooke of Elford or Willing Keeling of Hollerton. Elizabeth was perhaps the "Elizabeth Farmer, widow" was buried in Ansley November 20, 1652.

John's will named two sons, John, who was to inherit "the house and land where I dwell" in Ansley, and Edward, who was to inherit "my house and land at Twycrosse," as well as "ten poundes to set him up in his trade." The will named five daughters, beginning with Hannah, who was to receive, along with her two daughters (names not given) 12d. each. The other four daughters, Elizabeth, Patience, Mary and Lydia, were to receive sixteen pounds each "at the day of their marriage or within three years after my decease." The will also named two godsons, Josias Packwood and James Bush, and three "loving friends and kinsmen" who were to be overseers. An inventory of John Farmer's estate was sworn in October, 1625, showing that he died shortly after making the will.

Elizabeth and John Farmer had the following child:

- 6154. i. John Farmer was born about 1610 in Ansley, Warwickshire, England. He died before 1669 in Massachusetts, USA. He married Isabella BURBAGE on 13 Aug 1633 in Arley, Warwickshire, England, daughter of Thomas BURBAGE and Anne. She was born on 10 Nov 1611 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. She died on 21 May 1686 in Billerica, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA.

12694. **Thomas BURBAGE**, son of John BURBAGE and Margaret was born on 13 May 1563 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He died in Jan 1621 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He married **Anne** about 1600 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.

12695. **Anne.**

Anne and Thomas BURBAGE had the following children:

-
6155. i. Isabella BURBAGE was born on 10 Nov 1611 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. She died on 21 May 1686 in Billerica, Middlesex, Massachusetts, USA. She married John Farmer on 13 Aug 1633 in Arley, Warwickshire, England, son of John Farmer and Elizabeth. He was born about 1610 in Ansley, Warwickshire, England. He died before 1669 in Massachusetts, USA.
- ii. Anne Burbage was born about 1602 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- iii. Mary Burbage was born on 06 Jul 1606 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- iv. Alice Burbage was born on 28 Aug 1608 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- v. Jane Burbage was born about 1604 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
13864. **Michael SPENCER**, son of John Spencer and Anne Merrill was born about 1532 in Bedfordshire, England. He died after 1599 in Bedfordshire, England. He married **Elizabeth**.
13865. **Elizabeth**. She died on 18 Nov 1588 in Stotfold, Bedfordshire, England.
- Elizabeth and Michael SPENCER had the following child:
6932. i. Jarrard SPENCER was born in May 1576 in Stotfold, Bedfordshire, England. He died before Mar 1645 in Stotfold, Bedfordshire, England. He married Alice Whitbread on 10 Nov 1600 in Upper Gravenhurst, Bedfordshire, England, daughter of John Whitbread and Eleanor. She was born about 1576 in Upper Gravenhurst, Bedfordshire, England.
13866. **John Whitbread**. He married **Eleanor**.
13867. **Eleanor**.
- Eleanor and John Whitbread had the following child:
6933. i. Alice Whitbread was born about 1576 in Upper Gravenhurst, Bedfordshire, England. She married Jarrard SPENCER on 10 Nov 1600 in Upper Gravenhurst, Bedfordshire, England, son of Michael SPENCER and Elizabeth. He was born in May 1576 in Stotfold, Bedfordshire, England. He died before Mar 1645 in Stotfold, Bedfordshire, England.
13896. **William Drake**.
- William Drake had the following child:
6948. i. John Drake was born about 1600. He died on 17 Aug 1659. He married Elizabeth Rogers in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut, USA. She died on 07 Oct 1681.
-

Generation 15

16980. **Edward BIGGE**, son of Robert BIGGE was born in Benenden, Kent, England. He died after 1500 in Benenden, Kent, England. He married **Alice**.
16981. **Alice**.
- Alice and Edward BIGGE had the following child:
8490. i. Robert BIGGE was born before 1500 in Benenden, Kent, England. He died between Jan-Jun 1548 in Benenden, Kent, England. He married Elizabeth about 1530 in Benenden, Kent, England. She died after Jun 1548 in Benenden, Kent, England.
18448. **Thomas Welby**, son of Richard Welby and Joan Stynte was born in Spalding, Lincolnshire, England (Gedney). He died about 1496. He married **Joan Leake**.
18449. **Joan Leake**, daughter of Sir Richard Leake. She died in 1488.
- Joan Leake and Thomas Welby had the following child:
9224. i. Thomas Welby was born about 1488 in Lincolnshire, England. He died before 18 Aug 1524 in Halsted, Kent, England. He married Catherine Bray.
18452. **Sir John Thimbleby**, son of Richard Thimbleby Esq. and Elizabeth Hilton was born in 1482. He

died in 1550 in Lincolnshire, England. He married **Margaret Boys** about 1506 in Irnham, Lincolnshire, England.

18453. **Margaret Boys**, daughter of John Boys.

Margaret Boys and Sir John Thimbleby had the following child:

9226. i. Sir Richard Thimbleby was born about 1507 in Lincolnshire, England. He died on 28 Sep 1590 in Irnham, Lincolnshire, England. He married Katherine Tyrwhit about 1531 in Lincolnshire, England, daughter of Sir Robert Tyrwhit and Maud Talboys. She was born about 1511 in Kettleby, Lincolnshire, England.

18454. **Sir Robert Tyrwhit**, son of William Tyrwhitt and Anne Constable was born in 1482 in Kettleby, Lincolnshire, England. He died on 04 Jul 1548 in Yorkshire, England (Wraby Church). He married **Maud Talboys** about 1505.

18455. **Maud Talboys**, daughter of Sir Robert Talboys and Elizabeth Heron was born in 1482 in Lincolnshire, England.

Notes for Sir Robert Tyrwhit:

High Sheriff of Lincolnshire. Knight of Kettleby, Knighted at Touraine 1513.

Maud Talboys and Sir Robert Tyrwhit had the following child:

9227. i. Katherine Tyrwhit was born about 1511 in Kettleby, Lincolnshire, England. She married Sir Richard Thimbleby about 1531 in Lincolnshire, England, son of Sir John Thimbleby and Margaret Boys. He was born about 1507 in Lincolnshire, England. He died on 28 Sep 1590 in Irnham, Lincolnshire, England.

18456. **William Bulkeley**. He died in 1570. He married **Beatrice Hill** about 1514.

18457. **Beatrice Hill**. She died in 1571.

Beatrice Hill and William Bulkeley had the following child:

9228. i. Thomas Bulkeley was born about 1515 in Woore, Shropshire, England. He died in 1591 in Woore, Shropshire, England. He married Elizabeth Grosvenor about 1538, daughter of Randall Grosvenor and Anne Charleton. She was born about 1520.

18458. **Randall Grosvenor** was born about 1482 in Bellaport, Shropshire, England. He died in Mar 1560. He married **Anne Charleton** in 1500 in Apley, Shropshire, England.

18459. **Anne Charleton**, daughter of Richard Charleton and Anne Mainwaring was born about 1480 in Apley, Shropshire, England.

Anne Charleton and Randall Grosvenor had the following child:

9229. i. Elizabeth Grosvenor was born about 1520. She married Thomas Bulkeley about 1538, son of William Bulkeley and Beatrice Hill. He was born about 1515 in Woore, Shropshire, England. He died in 1591 in Woore, Shropshire, England.

19906. **William HALL** was born about 1464 in Debden, Essex, England. He died about 1524 in Debden, Essex, England. He married **Florence BYESTON** about 1488 in Debden, Essex, England.

19907. **Florence BYESTON** was born about 1468. She died after 1524 in Debden, Essex, England.

Florence BYESTON and William HALL had the following child:

9953. i. Florence HALL was born about 1490 in Debden, Essex, England. She died on 08 Nov 1571 in Debden, Essex, England. She married Nicholas KELLOGG on 04 Oct 1515 in Debden, Essex, England. He was born in 1488 in Debden, Essex, England. He died on 17 May 1558 in Debden, Essex, England.

20960. **John Loomis**. He died in May 1567 in Essex, England. He married **Krysten Pasfield**.

20961. **Krysten Pasfield**.

Krysten Pasfield and John Loomis had the following children:

5020. i. John Loomis was born on 29 Jan 1562 in Thaxted, Essex, England (Baptized). He died in Apr 1619 in Braintree, Essex, England. He married Agnes Linwood. She

died after 29 May 1619.

- ii. Edward Loomis. He died in Bocking, Essex, England.

20966. **the Elder Willam Allgar**. He died on 02 Aug 1575 in Shalford, Essex, England.

the Elder Willam Allgar had the following children:

5023. i. Bridget Allgar was born on 11 Mar 1562 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism). She died after 1618 in Shalford, Essex, England. She married Robert White on 24 Jun 1585 in Shalford, Essex, England. He died on 07 Jun 1617 in Messing, Essex, England (Burial). She married John Christmas on 28 Sep 1618 in Shalford, Essex, England.
- ii. Mary Allgar was born on 09 Sep 1560 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism).
- iii. John Allgar was born on 08 Apr 1565 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptism). He died on 01 Aug 1565 in Shalford, Essex, England (Buried).
- iv. John Allgar was born on 05 Oct 1567 in Shalford, Essex, England (Baptised).

24616. **John Farmer** was born about 1550. He married **Agnes PACKWOOD** on 06 Aug 1570 in Ansley, Warwickshire, England.

24617. **Agnes PACKWOOD**, daughter of Thomas PACKWOOD and Agnes was born about 1550 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England. She died on 08 Jun 1594 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England.

Agnes PACKWOOD and John Farmer had the following child:

12308. i. John Farmer was born about 1575. He died about 1625. He married Elizabeth.
24620. **John BURBAGE** was born between 1525-1530 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He died after 1603 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He married **Margaret** about 1553 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.

24621. **Margaret**.

Margaret and John BURBAGE had the following children:

12310. i. Thomas BURBAGE was born on 13 May 1563 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He died in Jan 1621 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He married Anne about 1600 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- ii. Thomas Burbage was born on 17 Apr 1554 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He died before 1563 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- iii. Dionyse Burbage was born on 10 Feb 1556 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- iv. Margaret Burbage was born on 22 May 1568 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- v. Joan Burbage was born on 29 Mar 1561 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. She married John Ball on 21 Oct 1584 in Compton, Warwickshire, England. He was born in Compton, Warwickshire, England.
- vi. John Burbage was born on 28 May 1566 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He died on 28 May 1566 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- vii. John Burbage was born on 28 Feb 1568 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- viii. William Burbage was born on 01 May 1573.
25384. **John Farmer** was born about 1550. He married **Agnes PACKWOOD** on 06 Aug 1570 in Ansley, Warwickshire, England.

25385. **Agnes PACKWOOD**, daughter of Thomas PACKWOOD and Agnes was born about 1550 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England. She died on 08 Jun 1594 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England.

Agnes PACKWOOD and John Farmer had the following child:

12308. i. John Farmer was born about 1575. He died about 1625. He married Elizabeth.

25388. **John BURBAGE** was born between 1525-1530 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He died after 1603 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He married **Margaret** about 1553 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.

25389. **Margaret**.

Margaret and John BURBAGE had the following children:

12310. i. Thomas BURBAGE was born on 13 May 1563 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He died in Jan 1621 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He married Anne about 1600 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- ii. Thomas Burbage was born on 17 Apr 1554 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He died before 1563 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- iii. Dionyse Burbage was born on 10 Feb 1556 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- iv. Margaret Burbage was born on 22 May 1568 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- v. Joan Burbage was born on 29 Mar 1561 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. She married John Ball on 21 Oct 1584 in Compton, Warwickshire, England. He was born in Compton, Warwickshire, England.
- vi. John Burbage was born on 28 May 1566 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England. He died on 28 May 1566 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- vii. John Burbage was born on 28 Feb 1568 in Great Packington, Warwickshire, England.
- viii. William Burbage was born on 01 May 1573.

27728. **John Spencer** was born about 1510. He died on 09 Jun 1588 in Edworth, Bedfordshire, England. He married **Anne Merrill** about 1531.

27729. **Anne Merrill**. She died on 15 Jun 1560 in Edworth, Bedfordshire, England.

Anne Merrill and John Spencer had the following child:

13864. i. Michael SPENCER was born about 1532 in Bedfordshire, England. He died after 1599 in Bedfordshire, England. He married Elizabeth. She died on 18 Nov 1588 in Stotfold, Bedfordshire, England.

Generation 16

33960. **Robert BIGGE**, son of Richard BIGGE and Agnes. He died in Jul 1500 in Benenden, Kent, England.

Robert BIGGE had the following children:

16980. i. Edward BIGGE was born in Benenden, Kent, England. He died after 1500 in Benenden, Kent, England. He married Alice.
- ii. Agnes Bigge was born before 1474 in Benenden, Kent, England.
- iii. Johanna Bigge was born before 1474 in Benenden, Kent, England.
- iv. Thomas Bigge was born in Benenden, Kent, England.
- v. Parnell Bigge was born in Benenden, Kent, England.
- vi. Elizabeth Bigge was born in Benenden, Kent, England. She died between Jul-Sep 1500 in Benenden, Kent, England.

36896. **Richard Welby**, son of Roger Welby and Anne Friskney. He died in 1487. He married **Joan Stynte**.

36897. **Joan Stynte**.

Joan Stynte and Richard Welby had the following child:

18448. i. Thomas Welby was born in Spalding, Lincolnshire, England (Gedney). He died about 1496. He married Joan Leake. She died in 1488.

36898. **Sir Richard Leake**.

Sir Richard Leake had the following child:

- 18449. i. Joan Leake. She died in 1488. She married Thomas Welby, son of Richard Welby and Joan Stynte. He was born in Spalding, Lincolnshire, England (Gedney). He died about 1496.

36904. **Richard Thimbleby Esq.**, son of Thomas Thimbleby and NN Billesby. He married **Elizabeth Hilton** about 1480 in Lincolnshire, England.

36905. **Elizabeth Hilton**, daughter of Sir Godfrey Hilton and Margaret Willoughby.

Elizabeth Hilton and Richard Thimbleby Esq. had the following children:

- 18452. i. Sir John Thimbleby was born in 1482. He died in 1550 in Lincolnshire, England. He married Margaret Boys about 1506 in Irnham, Lincolnshire, England.
- ii. Anne Thimbleby.

36906. **John Boys** was born in West Halton, Lincolnshire, England (Conesby).

John Boys had the following child:

- 18453. i. Margaret Boys. She married Sir John Thimbleby about 1506 in Irnham, Lincolnshire, England, son of Richard Thimbleby Esq. and Elizabeth Hilton. He was born in 1482. He died in 1550 in Lincolnshire, England.

36908. **William Tyrwhitt**. He married **Anne Constable**.

36909. **Anne Constable**.

Anne Constable and William Tyrwhitt had the following child:

- 18454. i. Sir Robert Tyrwhit was born in 1482 in Kettleby, Lincolnshire, England. He died on 04 Jul 1548 in Yorkshire, England (Wraby Church). He married Maud Talboys about 1505, daughter of Sir Robert Talboys and Elizabeth Heron. She was born in 1482 in Lincolnshire, England.

36910. **Sir Robert Talboys**, son of Robert Talboys was born about 1431 in Lincolnshire, England (Kyme Priory). He died on 30 Jan 1494 in Lincolnshire, England (Kyme Priory). He married **Elizabeth Heron** about 1460.

36911. **Elizabeth Heron**, daughter of William Heron Sir Knight and Elizabeth Ogle was born about 1422 in England.

Notes for Sir Robert Talboys:

Notes: BET 1472 - 1478; Member of Parliament. Lord of Kyme. Sheriff of Lincolnshire. The attainder of his father was reversed in 1472. Sometime after 1472 Robert apparently given Manor of Croydon, co. Cambridge, by his brother-in-law Roger Heron.

Elizabeth Heron and Sir Robert Talboys had the following child:

- 18455. i. Maud Talboys was born in 1482 in Lincolnshire, England. She married Sir Robert Tyrwhit about 1505, son of William Tyrwhitt and Anne Constable. He was born in 1482 in Kettleby, Lincolnshire, England. He died on 04 Jul 1548 in Yorkshire, England (Wraby Church).

36918. **Richard Charleton**, son of Robert Charleton and Mary Corbet was born in 1450 in Apley, Shropshire, England. He died in 1522 in Apley, Shropshire, England. He married **Anne Mainwaring**.

36919. **Anne Mainwaring**.

Anne Mainwaring and Richard Charleton had the following child:

- 18459. i. Anne Charleton was born about 1480 in Apley, Shropshire, England. She married Randall Grosvenor in 1500 in Apley, Shropshire, England. He was born about 1482 in Bellaport, Shropshire, England. He died in Mar 1560.

49234. **Thomas PACKWOOD** was born about 1520 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England. He died in Oct 1566 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England. He married **Agnes** about 1540 in Fillongley,

Warwickshire, England.

49235. **Agnes**. She died in Apr 1581 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England.

Agnes and Thomas PACKWOOD had the following children:

- 24617. i. Agnes PACKWOOD was born about 1550 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England. She died on 08 Jun 1594 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England. She married John Farmer on 06 Aug 1570 in Ansley, Warwickshire, England. He was born about 1550.
- ii. Joan Packwood was born about 1542 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England.
- iii. William Packwood was born about 1540 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England.
- iv. Henry Packwood.

Notes for Henry Packwood:

illegitimate son according to his father's will. A " base son ".

50770. **Thomas PACKWOOD** was born about 1520 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England. He died in Oct 1566 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England. He married **Agnes** about 1540 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England.

50771. **Agnes**. She died in Apr 1581 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England.

Agnes and Thomas PACKWOOD had the following children:

- 24617. i. Agnes PACKWOOD was born about 1550 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England. She died on 08 Jun 1594 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England. She married John Farmer on 06 Aug 1570 in Ansley, Warwickshire, England. He was born about 1550.
- ii. Joan Packwood was born about 1542 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England.
- iii. William Packwood was born about 1540 in Fillongley, Warwickshire, England.
- iv. Henry Packwood.

Notes for Henry Packwood:

illegitimate son according to his father's will. A " base son ".

Generation 17

67920. **Richard BIGGE** was born about 1425 in Benenden, Kent, England. He died between May-Jun 1474 in Benenden, Kent, England. He married **Agnes**.

67921. **Agnes**. She died after 1474.

Agnes and Richard BIGGE had the following children:

- 33960. i. Robert BIGGE. He died in Jul 1500 in Benenden, Kent, England.
- ii. Thomas Bigge.
- iii. John Bigge. He died about 1480.
- iv. Katherine Bigge.

73792. **Roger Welby**. He married **Anne Friskney**.

73793. **Anne Friskney**.

Anne Friskney and Roger Welby had the following child:

- 36896. i. Richard Welby. He died in 1487. He married Joan Stynte.

73808. **Thomas Thimbleby**, son of Thomas Thimbleby. He married **NN Billesby**.

73809. **NN Billesby**.

NN Billesby and Thomas Thimbleby had the following child:

- 36904. i. Richard Thimbleby Esq.. He married Elizabeth Hilton about 1480 in Lincolnshire,

England, daughter of Sir Godfrey Hilton and Margaret Willoughby.

73810. **Sir Godfrey Hilton**, son of Sir Robert Hilton. He married **Margaret Willoughby**.

73811. **Margaret Willoughby**, daughter of Sir Hugh Willoughby and Margaret Freville.

Margaret Willoughby and Sir Godfrey Hilton had the following child:

- 36905. i. Elizabeth Hilton. She married Richard Thimbleby Esq. about 1480 in Lincolnshire, England, son of Thomas Thimbleby and NN Billesby.

73820. **Robert Talboys**.

Robert Talboys had the following child:

- 36910. i. Sir Robert Talboys was born about 1431 in Lincolnshire, England (Kyme Priory). He died on 30 Jan 1494 in Lincolnshire, England (Kyme Priory). He married Elizabeth Heron about 1460, daughter of William Heron Sir Knight and Elizabeth Ogle. She was born about 1422 in England.

73822. **William Heron Sir Knight**. He married **Elizabeth Ogle** on 13 Jan 1412.

73823. **Elizabeth Ogle**, daughter of Robert Ogle Sir Knight and Maud Grey. She died on 01 Sep 1425.

Elizabeth Ogle and William Heron Sir Knight had the following child:

- 36911. i. Elizabeth Heron was born about 1422 in England. She married Sir Robert Talboys about 1460. He was born about 1431 in Lincolnshire, England (Kyme Priory). He died on 30 Jan 1494 in Lincolnshire, England (Kyme Priory).

73836. **Robert Charleton**, son of Thomas Charleton and Elizabeth Francis was born before 1430. He died in 1471. He married **Mary Corbet**.

73837. **Mary Corbet**.

Mary Corbet and Robert Charleton had the following child:

- 36918. i. Richard Charleton was born in 1450 in Apley, Shropshire, England. He died in 1522 in Apley, Shropshire, England. He married Anne Mainwaring.

Generation 18

147616. **Thomas Thimbleby**, son of Thomas de Thymelby.

Thomas Thimbleby had the following child:

- 73808. i. Thomas Thimbleby. He married NN Billesby.

147620. **Sir Robert Hilton**.

Sir Robert Hilton had the following child:

- 73810. i. Sir Godfrey Hilton. He married Margaret Willoughby, daughter of Sir Hugh Willoughby and Margaret Freville.

147622. **Sir Hugh Willoughby** was born about 1390 in Nottinghamshire, England. He died in 1431 in Nottinghamshire, England. He married **Margaret Freville** in 1418.

147623. **Margaret Freville**, daughter of Sir Baldwin Freville and Joan Green was born in 1400.

Margaret Freville and Sir Hugh Willoughby had the following child:

- 73811. i. Margaret Willoughby. She married Sir Godfrey Hilton.

147646. **Robert Ogle Sir Knight** was born in 1379. He died in 1436. He married **Maud Grey** on 21 May 1399 in Northumberland, England.

147647. **Maud Grey**, daughter of Thomas Grey Sir Knight and Joan Mowbray was born in 1382 in Wark, Northumberland, England. She died on 22 Aug 1451.

Notes for Robert Ogle Sir Knight:

Sir Robert Ogle (c1379-1436) was a key figure in the 15th century defence of the northern border against the Scots. He was thoroughly beaten in this endeavour by Sir Alexander Ramsay at Piperden.

In 1407 he was Constable of Norham Castle and Sheriff and Escheator of Islandshire and Northumberland then the most northern counties of England. In 1417 he was High Sheriff of Northumberland and was appointed Warden of Roxburgh Castle in 1425.

The earliest appearances of the family name was written Hoggel, Oggehill, Ogille and Oghill.

William the Conqueror granted a deed to Humphrey de Hoggell to enjoy "all the liberties and royalties of his manor" after the conquest.[1] This ancient family seat was at Ogle, near Whalton. Their manor house there was licenced for crenellation in 1341, and became known as Ogle Castle.

The Castles and towers which have belonged to the family are: The castles of Seven Shields, Ogle, Bothal, Harbottle and Copeland: The towers of Burradon, North Middleton, Cockle Park, Hirst, Choppington, Hepple, Tossan, Newstead, Downhem, Ford, Eglington and the fortalice of Flotterton. (Ref: Ogle and Bothal 1902).

The Ogle line has royal descendants from King Edward I of England and King Philippe III of France through Maud Grey, daughter of Jane De Mowbray and Sir Thomas Gray of Warke; who married ca. 21 May 1399, Sir Robert Ogle, Knight, Warden of Roxborough Castle, son of Sir Robert Ogle, Knight, of Ogle and Bothal Castles. (Cp. X, 28-29) (Ref: Living Descendants of Blood Royal, volume 5, 266).

Maud Grey and Robert Ogle Sir Knight had the following child:

73823. i. Elizabeth Ogle. She died on 01 Sep 1425. She married William Heron Sir Knight on 13 Jan 1412.

147672. **Thomas Charleton**, son of William De Knightley and Anne de Charleton was born on 30 Mar 1394. He died on 04 Jan 1460. He married **Elizabeth Francis**.

147673. **Elizabeth Francis**.

Elizabeth Francis and Thomas Charleton had the following child:

73836. i. Robert Charleton was born before 1430. He died in 1471. He married Mary Corbet.

Generation 19

295232. **Thomas de Thymelby**.

Thomas de Thymelby had the following child:

147616. i. Thomas Thimbleby.

295246. **Sir Baldwin Freville**, son of Sir Baldwin De Freville and Joice Botetourt. He died in 1401 in Middleton, Lancashire, England. He married **Joan Green**.

295247. **Joan Green**, daughter of Sir John Green.

Joan Green and Sir Baldwin Freville had the following child:

147623. i. Margaret Freville was born in 1400. She married Sir Hugh Willoughby in 1418. He was born about 1390 in Nottinghamshire, England. He died in 1431 in Nottinghamshire, England.

295294. **Thomas Grey Sir Knight**, son of Thomas Grey and Margaret de Pressene was born in 1359 in Newcastle, Northumberland, England (Heaton). He died on 26 Nov 1400 in Wark, Northumberland, England. He married **Joan Mowbray** about 1381 in Northumberland, England.

295295. **Joan Mowbray**, daughter of John de Mowbray and Elizabeth de Segrave was born about 1363 in Lincolnshire, England (Axholme). She died after 30 Nov 1402.

Joan Mowbray and Thomas Grey Sir Knight had the following child:

147647. i. Maud Grey was born in 1382 in Wark, Northumberland, England. She died on 22 Aug 1451. She married Robert Ogle Sir Knight on 21 May 1399 in Northumberland, England. He was born in 1379. He died in 1436.

295344. **William De Knightley**. He married **Anne de Charleton**.

295345. **Anne de Charleton**, daughter of Thomas de Charleton. She died about 1399.

Anne de Charleton and William De Knightley had the following child:

- 147672. i. Thomas Charleton was born on 30 Mar 1394. He died on 04 Jan 1460. He married Elizabeth Francis.

Generation 20

590492. **Sir Baldwin De Freville**, son of Sir Baldwin De Freville. He died between 1387-1388. He married **Joice Botetourt**.

590493. **Joice Botetourt**, daughter of Sir Robert Botetourt.

Joice Botetourt and Sir Baldwin De Freville had the following child:

- 295246. i. Sir Baldwin Freville. He died in 1401 in Middleton, Lancashire, England. He married Joan Green.

590494. **Sir John Green**.

Sir John Green had the following child:

- 295247. i. Joan Green. She married Sir Baldwin Freville, son of Sir Baldwin De Freville and Joice Botetourt. He died in 1401 in Middleton, Lancashire, England.

590588. **Thomas Grey**. He married **Margaret de Pressene**.

590589. **Margaret de Pressene**.

Margaret de Pressene and Thomas Grey had the following child:

- 295294. i. Thomas Grey Sir Knight was born in 1359 in Newcastle, Northumberland, England (Heaton). He died on 26 Nov 1400 in Wark, Northumberland, England. He married Joan Mowbray about 1381 in Northumberland, England, daughter of John de Mowbray and Elizabeth de Segrave. She was born about 1363 in Lincolnshire, England (Axholme). She died after 30 Nov 1402.

590590. **John de Mowbray**, son of John de Mowbray and Joan Plantagenet was born on 25 Jun 1340. He died in 1368 in Istanbul, Istanbul, Turkey (Crusades in Turkey). He married **Elizabeth de Segrave** about 1360.

590591. **Elizabeth de Segrave**, daughter of John de Segrave and Margaret Plantagenet was born on 25 Oct 1338 in Leicestershire, England (Croxtton Abbey). She died before 1368 in England.

Elizabeth de Segrave and John de Mowbray had the following child:

- 295295. i. Joan Mowbray was born about 1363 in Lincolnshire, England (Axholme). She died after 30 Nov 1402. She married Thomas Grey Sir Knight about 1381 in Northumberland, England, son of Thomas Grey and Margaret de Pressene. He was born in 1359 in Newcastle, Northumberland, England (Heaton). He died on 26 Nov 1400 in Wark, Northumberland, England.

590690. **Thomas de Charleton**, son of Alan de Charleton and Margery Fitz Aer was born in 1345 in Apley, Shropshire, England. He died on 06 Oct 1387 in Apley, Shropshire, England.

Thomas de Charleton had the following child:

- 295345. i. Anne de Charleton. She died about 1399. She married William De Knightley.

Generation 21

1180984. **Sir Baldwin De Freville**. He died between 1375-1378.

Sir Baldwin De Freville had the following child:

- 590492. i. Sir Baldwin De Freville. He died between 1387-1388. He married Joice Botetourt.

1180986. **Sir Robert Botetourt**. He died in Weoly Castle, Birmingham, England.

Sir Robert Botetourt had the following child:

-
590493. i. Joice Botetourt. She married Sir Baldwin De Freville. He died between 1387-1388.
1181180. **John de Mowbray** was born on 29 Nov 1310 in Hovingham, Yorkshire, England. He died on 04 Oct 1361 in York, Yorkshire, England. He married **Joan Plantagenet** on 28 Feb 1327.
1181181. **Joan Plantagenet**.
- Joan Plantagenet and John de Mowbray had the following child:
590590. i. John de Mowbray was born on 25 Jun 1340. He died in 1368 in Istanbul, Istanbul, Turkey (Crusades in Turkey). He married Elizabeth de Segrave about 1360, daughter of John de Segrave and Margaret Plantagenet. She was born on 25 Oct 1338 in Leicestershire, England (Croxtan Abbey). She died before 1368 in England.
1181182. **John de Segrave**, son of Stephen de Segrave was born in 1315. He died in 1363. He married **Margaret Plantagenet** in 1337.
1181183. **Margaret Plantagenet**, daughter of Thomas Plantagenet and Alice Hayles was born about 1320 in Norfolk, England. She died on 24 Mar 1399 in London, England (Grey Friars Abbey).
- Notes for Margaret Plantagenet:
Margaret, Duchess of Norfolk (also Countess of Norfolk, Lady Manny and Lady de Segrave, later construct Plantagenet; c. 1320 - 24 March 1399) was Countess of Norfolk from 1338 to 1399. She was the daughter of Thomas of Brotherton, 1st Earl of Norfolk, by his first wife Alice Hayles. She became heiress to the Earldom after the death of her childless brother, Edward, in 1334.
- Margaret Plantagenet and John de Segrave had the following children:
590591. i. Elizabeth de Segrave was born on 25 Oct 1338 in Leicestershire, England (Croxtan Abbey). She died before 1368 in England. She married John de Mowbray about 1360, son of John de Mowbray and Joan Plantagenet. He was born on 25 Jun 1340. He died in 1368 in Istanbul, Istanbul, Turkey (Crusades in Turkey).
- ii. Edmund de Segrave.
- iii. John de Segrave.
- iv. Anne de Segrave.
1181380. **Alan de Charleton**, son of Alan de Charleton and Ellen La Zouche was born in 1319 in Apley, Shropshire, England. He died on 03 May 1349 in Apley, Shropshire, England. He married **Margery Fitz Aer**.
1181381. **Margery Fitz Aer** was born on 04 Apr 1314. She died in 1349.
- Margery Fitz Aer and Alan de Charleton had the following child:
590690. i. Thomas de Charleton was born in 1345 in Apley, Shropshire, England. He died on 06 Oct 1387 in Apley, Shropshire, England.
-

Generation 22

2362364. **Stephen de Segrave**, son of John de Segrave and Christiana de Plessetis. He died in 1324.
- Stephen de Segrave had the following child:
1181182. i. John de Segrave was born in 1315. He died in 1363. He married Margaret Plantagenet in 1337, daughter of Thomas Plantagenet and Alice Hayles. She was born about 1320 in Norfolk, England. She died on 24 Mar 1399 in London, England (Grey Friars Abbey).
2362366. **Thomas Plantagenet**, son of Edward Plantagenet I and Margaret Capet was born on 01 Jun 1300 in Brotherton, Yorkshire, England (Pontrefact Castle). He died on 04 Aug 1338 in Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, England (Abbey). He married **Alice Hayles** in 1319.
2362367. **Alice Hayles** was born about 1300 in Norfolk, England. She died in 1330 in England.

Notes for Thomas Plantagenet:

Thomas of Brotherton, 1st Earl of Norfolk (1 June 1300 - 4 August 1338) was the son of Edward I of England and Marguerite of France. Thomas was born at the Manor House in Brotherton. His mother was staying at Pontefract Castle and was following a hunt when she went into labour. He was born in the main house, later demolished due to disrepair in the 1930s, although the new (17th Century) wing still exists. He was named in honour of St. Thomas.

His father died when he was 7 years old. Thomas' half-brother, Edward, became king of England. The Earldom of Cornwall had been intended for Thomas, but Edward instead bestowed it upon his favourite, Piers Gaveston, in 1306. When he was 10 years old, his brother Edward II of England assigned him and another brother, Edmund, the estates of Roger Bigod, 5th Earl of Norfolk who had died without heir in 1306.

In 1312 he was titled, "Earl of Norfolk" and on 10 February 1316 he was created Marshal of England. When his brother went to Scotland in the war, he was left Keeper of England. Thomas was known for having a hot and violent temper. He was one of the many victims of the unchecked greed of Hugh the younger Despenser, who stole some of the young earl's lands. He allied himself with Queen Isabella and Roger Mortimer, 1st Earl of March when they invaded England in 1326, and stood as one of the judges in the trials against both Despensers.

He married first, probably in 1319, Alice Hayles, daughter of Sir Roger Hayles and Alice Skogan. She was supposed to have been a great beauty. Her father was the coroner of Norfolk, a title that held a different meaning in the 14th century than it does today; his post demanded that he collect and protect revenues for the king. Thomas and Alice had two children:

Edward of Norfolk (c. 1320 - 1334)

Margaret, Duchess of Norfolk (c. 1320 - 1399)

Alice Hayles died in 1330, when a chantry was founded for her soul in Bosham, Sussex. Thomas was married again c. 28 March 1335 to Mary Braose, widow of Ralph de Cobham, Lord Cobham. They had one daughter, Alice of Norfolk (1324 - 1352). He died in September 1338, and was buried in the Abbey of Bury St. Edmunds. Thomas' descent passed to the Mowbray family and ultimately the Howard Dukes of Norfolk, from whom descended two of the wives of Henry VIII of England, Anne Boleyn and Catherine Howard.

Alice Hayles and Thomas Plantagenet had the following child:

1181183. i. Margaret Plantagenet was born about 1320 in Norfolk, England. She died on 24 Mar 1399 in London, England (Grey Friars Abbey). She married John de Segrave in 1337. He was born in 1315. He died in 1363.

2362760. **Alan de Charleton** was born about 1286 in Apley, Shropshire, England. He married **Ellen M Zouche** about 1317.

2362761. **Ellen La Zouche**, daughter of Alan La Zouche and Eleanor de Segrave was born in 1288 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England. She died after Oct 1344.

Ellen La Zouche and Alan de Charleton had the following children:

1181380. i. Alan de Charleton was born in 1319 in Apley, Shropshire, England. He died on 03 May 1349 in Apley, Shropshire, England. He married Margery Fitz Aer. She was born on 04 Apr 1314. She died in 1349.
- ii. Thomas de Charleton was born in 1321 in Apley, Shropshire, England.
- iii. John de Charleton was born in 1323 in Apley, Shropshire, England.

Generation 23

4724728. **John de Segrave**, son of Sir Nicholas de Segrave and Maud Matilda de Lucy was born in 1256. He died in 1325 in Aquitaine, France. He married **Christiana de Plessetis** in 1270.

4724729. **Christiana de Plessetis.**

Christiana de Plessetis and John de Segrave had the following child:

2362364. i. Stephen de Segrave. He died in 1324.

4724732. **Edward Plantagenet I**, son of King Henry of Winchester III and Eleanor of Provence was born on 17 Jun 1239 in London, England (Westminster Palace). He died on 07 Jul 1307 in Carlisle, Cumberland, England (Burgh by the Sands). He married **Margaret Capet** on 08 Sep 1299 in Canterbury, Kent, England.

4724733. **Margaret Capet** was born in 1279. She died on 14 Feb 1318 in Marlborough, Wiltshire, England (Marlborough Castle).

Notes for Edward Plantagenet I:

Edward I (17 June 1239 - 7 July 1307), also known as **Edward Longshanks**, was King of England from 1272 to 1307. The first son of Henry III, Edward was involved early in the political intrigues of his father's reign, which included an outright rebellion by the English Barons. In 1259 he briefly sided with a baronial reform movement, supporting the Provisions of Oxford. After reconciliation with his father, however, he remained loyal throughout the subsequent armed conflict, known as the Barons' War. After the Battle of Lewes, Edward was hostage to the rebellious barons, but escaped after a few months and joined the fight against Simon de Montfort. Montfort was defeated at the Battle of Evesham in 1265, and within two years the rebellion was extinguished. With England pacified, Edward left on crusade to the Holy Land. The crusade accomplished little, and Edward was on his way home in 1272 when he was informed that his father had died. Making a slow return, he reached England in 1274 and he was crowned king at Westminster on 19 August.

Edward was the first of the Plantagenets.

Notes for Margaret Capet:

Daughter of King Phillip of France. Second wife to Edward 1 King of England but was never crowned Queen. Despite that she was much beloved by the King and known as his consort.

Margaret Capet and Edward Plantagenet I had the following child:

2362366. i. Thomas Plantagenet was born on 01 Jun 1300 in Brotherton, Yorkshire, England (Pontrefact Castle). He died on 04 Aug 1338 in Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, England (Abbey). He married Alice Hayles in 1319. She was born about 1300 in Norfolk, England. She died in 1330 in England.

4725522. **Alan La Zouche**, son of Roger La Zouche and Eleanor Longespee was born on 09 Oct 1267 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England. He died on 25 Mar 1314 in Brackley, Leicestershire, England. He married **Eleanor de Segrave** about 1287 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England.

4725523. **Eleanor de Segrave**, daughter of Sir Nicholas de Segrave and Maud Matilda de Lucy was born about 1270. She died in 1314.

Notes for Alan La Zouche:

Alan la Zouche, 1st Baron la Zouche of Ashby (October 9, 1267 - March 25, 1314) [1]was born at North Molton, Devonshire, the only son of Roger La Zouche and his wife, Ela Longespee, daughter of Stephen Longespee and Emmeline de Ridelsford. He received seisin of his father's lands after doing homage on October 13, 1289. Alan was governor of Rockingham Castle and steward of Rockingham Forest, England. Alan La Zouche died without any sons shortly before at the age of 46, and his barony fell into abeyance among his daughters.

Eleanor de Segrave and Alan La Zouche had the following child:

2362761. i. Ellen La Zouche was born in 1288 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England. She died after Oct 1344. She married Alan de Charleton about 1317. He was born about 1286 in Apley, Shropshire, England.

9449456. **Sir Nicholas de Segrave**, son of Gilbert de Segrave and Amabilia de Chaucumb was born about 1238. He died in Nov 1295. He married **Maud Matilda de Lucy**.

9449457. **Maud Matilda de Lucy**.

Notes for Sir Nicholas de Segrave:
1st Lord Seagrave

Maud Matilda de Lucy and Sir Nicholas de Segrave had the following children:

4725523. i. Eleanor de Segrave was born about 1270. She died in 1314. She married Alan M Zouche about 1287 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England, son of Roger La Zouche and Eleanor Longespee. He was born on 09 Oct 1267 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England. He died on 25 Mar 1314 in Brackley, Leicestershire, England.

4724728. ii. John de Segrave was born in 1256. He died in 1325 in Aquitaine, France. He married Christiana de Plessetis in 1270.

9449464. **King Henry of Winchester III**, son of King John Lackland and Isabella of Angouleme was born on 01 Oct 1207 in Winchester, Hampshire, England (Winchester Castle). He died on 16 Nov 1272 (Westminster Abbey). He married **Eleanor of Provence** on 14 Jan 1236 in Canterbury, Kent, England (Canterbury Cathedral).

9449465. **Eleanor of Provence** was born in 1223 in Aix, Bouches-du-Rhône, Provence-Alpes-Côte d'Azur, France. She died on 25 Jun 1291.

Notes for Eleanor of Provence:

Born in Aix-en-Provence, she was the second eldest daughter of Ramon Berenguer IV, Count of Provence (1198-1245) and Beatrice of Savoy (1205-1267), the daughter of Thomas I of Savoy and his second wife Marguerite of Geneva. All four of their daughters became queens. Like her mother, grandmother, and sisters, Eleanor was renowned for her beauty. She was a dark-haired brunette with fine eyes.[2] Piers Langtoft speaks of her as "The erle's daughter, the fairest may of life".[3] On 22 June 1235, Eleanor was betrothed to King Henry III of England (1207-1272).[1] Eleanor was probably born in 1223; Matthew Paris describes her as being "jamque duodennem" (already twelve) when she arrived in the Kingdom of England for her marriage.

Eleanor of Provence and King Henry of Winchester III had the following children:

4724732. i. Edward Plantagenet I was born on 17 Jun 1239 in London, England (Westminster Palace). He died on 07 Jul 1307 in Carlisle, Cumberland, England (Burgh by the Sands). He married Margaret Capet on 08 Sep 1299 in Canterbury, Kent, England. She was born in 1279. She died on 14 Feb 1318 in Marlborough, Wiltshire, England (Marlborough Castle).

ii. Margaret of England was born in 1240. She died in 1275. She married Alexander of Scotland.

Notes for Alexander of Scotland:
King of Scotland

9451044. **Roger La Zouche**, son of Alan La Zouche and Ellen de Quincy was born about 1242 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England. He died before 15 Oct 1285 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England. He married **Eleanor Longespee** before 1267 in Ulster, Ireland.

9451045. **Eleanor Longespee**, daughter of Stephen LONGESPEE and Emeline de Ridelisford was born in 1244 in Salisbury, Wiltshire, England. She died on 10 Jul 1276.

Eleanor Longespee and Roger La Zouche had the following child:

4725522. i. Alan La Zouche was born on 09 Oct 1267 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England. He died on 25 Mar 1314 in Brackley, Leicestershire, England. He married Eleanor de Segrave about 1287 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England, daughter of Sir Nicholas de Segrave and Maud Matilda de Lucy. She

was born about 1270. She died in 1314.

9451046. **Sir Nicholas de Segrave**, son of Gilbert de Segrave and Amabilia de Chaucumb was born about 1238. He died in Nov 1295. He married **Maud Matilda de Lucy**.

9451047. **Maud Matilda de Lucy**.

Notes for Sir Nicholas de Segrave:
1st Lord Seagrave

Maud Matilda de Lucy and Sir Nicholas de Segrave had the following children:

- 4725523. i. Eleanor de Segrave was born about 1270. She died in 1314. She married Alan M Zouche about 1287 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England, son of Roger La Zouche and Eleanor Longespee. He was born on 09 Oct 1267 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England. He died on 25 Mar 1314 in Brackley, Leicestershire, England.
- 4724728. ii. John de Segrave was born in 1256. He died in 1325 in Aquitaine, France. He married Christiana de Plessetis in 1270.

Generation 25

18898912. **Gilbert de Segrave**, son of Stephen de Segrave and Rohesia Despenser. He died on 08 Oct 1254 in Pons, Charente-Maritime, Poitou-Charentes, France. He married **Amabilia de Chaucumb**.

18898913. **Amabilia de Chaucumb**.

Notes for Amabilia de Chaucumb:
also known as Annabel

Amabilia de Chaucumb and Gilbert de Segrave had the following child:

- 9449456. i. Sir Nicholas de Segrave was born about 1238. He died in Nov 1295. He married Maud Matilda de Lucy.

18898928. **King John Lackland**, son of King Henry Plantagenet II and Eleanor of Aquitaine was born on 24 Dec 1166 in Oxford, Oxfordshire, England (Beaumont Palace). He died on 19 Oct 1216 in Newark, Nottinghamshire, England (Newark Castle). He married **Isabella of Angouleme** on 24 Aug 1200 in Bordeaux, Loiret, Centre, France.

18898929. **Isabella of Angouleme**, daughter of Aymer DeValence and Alice de Courtenay was born in 1188 in Angoulême, Charente, Poitou-Charentes, France. She died on 31 May 1246 in Anjou, Isère, Rhône-Alpes, France (Fontevault Abbey).

Notes for King John Lackland:

During his lifetime John acquired two epithets. One was "Lackland" (French: Sans Terre), because, as his father's youngest son, he did not inherit land out of his family's holdings, and because as King he lost significant territory to France.[2] The other was "Softsword" signifying his supposed lack of prowess in battle.[3]

Apart from entering popular legend as the enemy of Robin Hood, he is perhaps best-known for having acquiesced -to the barons of English nobility- to seal Magna Carta, a document which limited kingly power in England and which is popularly thought as an early step in the evolution of limited government.

Isabella of Angouleme and King John Lackland had the following child:

- 9449464. i. King Henry of Winchester III was born on 01 Oct 1207 in Winchester, Hampshire, England (Winchester Castle). He died on 16 Nov 1272 (Westminster Abbey). He married Eleanor of Provence on 14 Jan 1236 in Canterbury, Kent, England (Canterbury Cathedral). She was born in 1223 in Aix, Bouches-du-Rhône, Provence-Alpes-Côte d'Azur, France. She died on 25 Jun 1291.

18902088. **Alan La Zouche**, son of Roger La Zouche and Margaret was born about 1203 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England. He died on 10 Aug 1270. He married **Ellen de Quincy** before 1242 in Winchester, Hampshire, England.

18902089. **Ellen de Quincy**, daughter of Roger de Quincy and Helen Galloway.

Notes for Alan La Zouche:

Notes: in the 26th year of Henry III, had a military summons to attend the King into France, and in ten years afterwards had the whole county of Chester, and all North Wales placed under his government. In the 45th year of the same reign he obtained a charter for a weekly market at Ashby-La -Zouche, in Leicestershire, and for two fairs in the year at Swavesey. ABT the same time he was constituted warden of all the King's forests south of Trent, as also Sheriff of Northamptonshire. In the 46th year of Henry III, he was made Justice Itinerant for the cos. of Southampton, Buckingham, and Northampton; and upon the arbitration made by Louis, King of France, between Henry III and the barons, he was one of the sureties on the behalf of the King. In three years afterwards he was constituted Constable of the Tower of London, and Governor of the castle at Northampton. He was violently assaulted in Westminster Hall, in 1270, by John, Earl of Warren and Surrey, upon occasion of a dispute between them regarding some landed property, and with his son, Roger, who happened to be with him, severely wounded.

He was known as the Constable of the Tower of London.

Ellen de Quincy and Alan La Zouche had the following child:

9451044. i. Roger La Zouche was born about 1242 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England. He died before 15 Oct 1285 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England. He married Eleanor Longespee before 1267 in Ulster, Ireland, daughter of Stephen LONGESPEE and Emeline de Ridelisford. She was born in 1244 in Salisbury, Wiltshire, England. She died on 10 Jul 1276.

18902090. **Stephen LONGESPEE**, son of William LONGESPEE and Ela Salisbury. He died in 1260 in Sutton, Northamptonshire, England. He married **Emeline de Ridelisford**.

18902091. **Emeline de Ridelisford**. She died in 1276.

Emeline de Ridelisford and Stephen LONGESPEE had the following child:

9451045. i. Eleanor Longespee was born in 1244 in Salisbury, Wiltshire, England. She died on 10 Jul 1276. She married Roger M Zouche before 1267 in Ulster, Ireland, son of Alan La Zouche and Ellen de Quincy. He was born about 1242 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England. He died before 15 Oct 1285 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England.

18902092. **Gilbert de Segrave**, son of Stephen de Segrave and Rohesia Despenser. He died on 08 Oct 1254 in Pons, Charente-Maritime, Poitou-Charentes, France. He married **Amabilia de Chaucumb**.

18902093. **Amabilia de Chaucumb**.

Notes for Amabilia de Chaucumb:
also known as Annabel

Amabilia de Chaucumb and Gilbert de Segrave had the following child:

9449456. i. Sir Nicholas de Segrave was born about 1238. He died in Nov 1295. He married Maud Matilda de Lucy.

Generation 26

37797824. **Stephen de Segrave**. He died on 09 Nov 1241. He married **Rohesia Despenser**.

37797825. **Rohesia Despenser**.

Rohesia Despenser and Stephen de Segrave had the following child:

18898912. i. Gilbert de Segrave. He died on 08 Oct 1254 in Pons, Charente-Maritime, Poitou-Charentes, France. He married Amabilia de Chaucumb.

37797856. **King Henry Plantagenet II**, son of Geoffrey of Anjou and Empress Matilda of England was born on 05 Mar 1133 in Le Mans, Sarthe, Pays de la Loire, France. He died on 06 Jul 1189. He married **Eleanor of Aquitaine** on 18 May 1152 in Poitiers,

Vienne, Poitou-Charentes, France.

37797857. **Eleanor of Aquitaine** was born about 1122 in Aquitaine, France. She died on 01 Apr 1204 in Anjou, Isère, Rhône-Alpes, France (Fontevraud Abbey).

Notes for King Henry Plantagenet II:

Henry II, called Curtmantle (5 March 1133 - 6 July 1189) ruled as King of England (1154-1189), Count of Anjou, Count of Maine, Duke of Normandy, Duke of Aquitaine, Duke of Gascony, Count of Nantes, Lord of Ireland and, at various times, controlled parts of Wales, Scotland and western France. Henry, the great-grandson of William the Conqueror, was the first of the House of Plantagenet to rule England. Henry was the first to use the title "King of England" (as opposed to "King of the English").

Notes for Eleanor of Aquitaine:

On 18 May 1152, at Poitiers, at the age of 19, Henry married Eleanor of Aquitaine. The wedding was "without the pomp or ceremony that befitted their rank," partly because only two months previously Eleanor's marriage to Louis VII of France had been annulled. Their relationship, always stormy, eventually died: after Eleanor encouraged her children to rebel against their father in 1173, Henry had her placed under house arrest, where she remained for fifteen years.

Eleanor of Aquitaine and King Henry Plantagenet II had the following children:

18898928. i. King John Lackland was born on 24 Dec 1166 in Oxford, Oxfordshire, England (Beaumont Palace). He died on 19 Oct 1216 in Newark, Nottinghamshire, England (Newark Castle). He married Isabella of Angouleme on 24 Aug 1200 in Bordeaux, Loiret, Centre, France, daughter of Aymer DeValence and Alice de Courtenay. She was born in 1188 in Angoulême, Charente, Poitou-Charentes, France. She died on 31 May 1246 in Anjou, Isère, Rhône-Alpes, France (Fontevault Abbey).
- ii. King Richard the Lionhearted.

37797858. **Aymer DeValence**, son of William of Angouleme IV and Marguerite de Turrene was born in 1160 (Count of Angoulême). He died on 16 Jun 1202 in Limoges, Haute-Vienne, Limousin, France. He married **Alice de Courtenay**.

37797859. **Alice de Courtenay**.

Alice de Courtenay and Aymer DeValence had the following child:

18898929. i. Isabella of Angouleme was born in 1188 in Angoulême, Charente, Poitou-Charentes, France. She died on 31 May 1246 in Anjou, Isère, Rhône-Alpes, France (Fontevault Abbey). She married King John Lackland on 24 Aug 1200 in Bordeaux, Loiret, Centre, France, son of King Henry Plantagenet II and Eleanor of Aquitaine. He was born on 24 Dec 1166 in Oxford, Oxfordshire, England (Beaumont Palace). He died on 19 Oct 1216 in Newark, Nottinghamshire, England (Newark Castle).

37804176. **Roger La Zouche** was born about 1182 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England. He died before 14 May 1248. He married **Margaret**.

37804177. **Margaret**.

Notes for Roger La Zouche:

Notes: for his fidelity to King John, had a grant from that monarch of the manors of Petersfield and Maple Durham, co. Southampton, part of the lands of Geoffrey De Mandeville, one of the rebellious barons then in arms. In the next reign he was Sheriff of Devonshire, and had further grants from the crown.

Margaret and Roger La Zouche had the following child:

18902088. i. Alan La Zouche was born about 1203 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England. He died on 10 Aug 1270. He married Ellen de Quincy before 1242 in Winchester, Hampshire, England, daughter of Roger de Quincy and Helen Galloway.

37804178. **Roger de Quincy**, son of Saer de Quincy and Margaret de Beaumont was born before 1203. He died on 25 Apr 1264. He married **Helen Galloway**.

37804179. **Helen Galloway**, daughter of Lord Alan Galloway and Margaret Huntington was born about 1196 in Wigtownshire, Scotland. She died about 1245 in Brackley, Leicestershire, England.

Helen Galloway and Roger de Quincy had the following children:

- 18902089. i. Ellen de Quincy. She married Alan M Zouche before 1242 in Winchester, Hampshire, England, son of Roger La Zouche and Margaret. He was born about 1203 in Ashby Magna, Leicestershire, England. He died on 10 Aug 1270.
- ii. Elizabeth de Quincy.
- iii. Margaret de Quincy.

37804180. **William LONGESPEE**, son of King Henry Plantagenet II and Ida de Tosny was born about 1176 in Oxfordshire, England (Woodstock Manor). He died on 07 Mar 1226 in Wiltshire, England (Salisbury Castle). He married **Ela Salisbury** in 1196 in Wiltshire, England (Salisbury Castle).

37804181. **Ela Salisbury** was born about 1187 in Wiltshire, England (Salisbury Castle). She died on 24 Aug 1261.

Notes for William LONGESPEE:

Illegitimate (but acknowledged) son of King Henry II

William Longespee's tomb was opened in 1791. Bizarrely, the well-preserved corpse of a rat which carried traces of arsenic [5], was found inside his skull. The rat is now on display in a case at the Salisbury and South Wiltshire Museum.

Ela Salisbury and William LONGESPEE had the following children:

- i. Ida LONGESPEE was born about 1206 in Salisbury, Wiltshire, England. She died in 1269 in Wiltshire, England. She married Willam de Beauchamp about 1224, son of Simon de Beauchamp and Isabella. He was born in 1187. He died about 1261.
- 18902090. ii. Stephen LONGESPEE. He died in 1260 in Sutton, Northamptonshire, England. He married Emeline de Ridelisford. She died in 1276.

37804184. **Stephen de Segrave**. He died on 09 Nov 1241. He married **Rohesia Despenser**.

37804185. **Rohesia Despenser**.

Rohesia Despenser and Stephen de Segrave had the following child:

- 18898912. i. Gilbert de Segrave. He died on 08 Oct 1254 in Pons, Charente-Maritime, Poitou-Charentes, France. He married Amabilia de Chaucumb.

Generation 27

75595712. **Geoffrey of Anjou**. He married **Empress Matilda of England** on 17 Jun 1128 in Angers, Maine-et-Loire, Pays de la Loire, France (Anjou).

75595713. **Empress Matilda of England**, daughter of King Henry Beauclerc I and Maltida of Scotland was born in Feb 1102 in England. She died on 10 Sep 1167 in Rouen, Seine-Maritime, Haute-Normandie, France.

Notes for Empress Matilda of England:

Empress Matilda, also known as Matilda of England or Maude (c. 7 February 1102 - 10 September 1167) was the daughter and heir of King Henry I of England. Matilda and her younger brother, William Adelin, were the only legitimate children of King Henry. Her brother died in the White ship disaster, making Matilda the last heir from the paternal line of her grandfather William the Conqueror.

As a child, Matilda was betrothed to and later married Henry V, Holy Roman Emperor, acquiring the title Empress. The couple had no known children. When widowed, she was married to the much younger Geoffrey of Anjou, with whom she had three sons, the eldest of whom became King Henry II of England.

Matilda was the first female ruler of the Kingdom of England. However, the length of her effective rule was brief - a few months in 1141. She was never crowned and failed to consolidate her rule (legally and politically). For this reason, she is normally excluded from lists of English monarchs, and her rival (and cousin) Stephen of Blois is listed as monarch for the period 1135-1154. Their rivalry for the throne led to years of unrest and civil war in England that have been called The Anarchy. She did secure her inheritance of the Duchy of Normandy - through the military feats of her husband, Geoffrey - and campaigned unstintingly for her oldest son's inheritance, living to see him ascend the throne in 1154.

(In Latin texts Matilda was sometimes called Maude. This is a modernised spelling of the Norman-French form of her name, Mahaut.)

Empress Matilda of England and Geoffrey of Anjou had the following children:

37797856. i. King Henry Plantagenet II was born on 05 Mar 1133 in Le Mans, Sarthe, Pays de la Loire, France. He died on 06 Jul 1189. He married Eleanor of Aquitaine on 18 May 1152 in Poitiers, Vienne, Poitou-Charentes, France. She was born about 1122 in Aquitaine, France. She died on 01 Apr 1204 in Anjou, Isère, Rhône-Alpes, France (Fontevraud Abbey). He met Ida de Tosny never married - a mistress.
- ii. Geoffrey Anjou was born in 1134.
- iii. William Anjou was born in 1136.

75595716. **William of Angouleme IV** was born in 1120. He died in 1178. He married **Marguerite de Turrene**.

75595717. **Marguerite de Turrene**, daughter of Raymond de Turrene I and Maud de Perche was born in 1125.

Marguerite de Turrene and William of Angouleme IV had the following child:

37797858. i. Aymer DeValence was born in 1160 (Count of Angoulême). He died on 16 Jun 1202 in Limoges, Haute-Vienne, Limousin, France. He married Alice de Courtenay.

75608356. **Saer de Quincy** was born about 1155 in Normandy, France. He died on 03 Nov 1219 in Damietta, Syria. He married **Margaret de Beaumont**.

75608357. **Margaret de Beaumont** was born about 1155 in Hampshire, England. She died on 12 Feb 1235.

Notes for Saer de Quincy:
(from Wikipedia)

Saer de Quincy, 1st Earl of Winchester

Saer de Quincy, 1st Earl of Winchester (1155 – 1219-11-03) was one of the leaders of the baronial rebellion against King John of England, and a major figure in both Scotland and England in the decades around the turn of the twelfth and thirteenth centuries.

The rise of Saer, the Lord of Leuchars, to prominence in England came through his marriage before 1173 to Margaret, the younger sister of Robert de Beaumont, 4th Earl of Leicester and – surely no coincidence – the de Quincys' Fife neighbour, Roger de Beaumont, Bishop of St Andrews. In 1204, Earl Robert died, leaving Margaret as co-heiress of the vast earldom along with her elder sister. The estate was split in half, and after the final division was ratified in 1207, de Quincy was made Earl of Winchester.

Following his marriage, de Quincy became a prominent military and diplomatic figure in England. He seems to have owed his importance to his personal status and

connections rather than any close alliance with King John.

One man with whom he does seem to have developed a close personal relationship is his cousin, Robert Fitzwalter, another grandson of Maud of St Liz by her first husband Robert Fitz Richard. They are first found together in 1203, as co-commanders of the garrison at the major fortress of Vaudreuil in Normandy; they were responsible for surrendering the castle without a fight to Philip II of France, fatally weakening the English position in northern France, but although popular opinion seems to have blamed them for the capitulation, a royal writ is extant stating that the castle was surrendered at King John's command, and both Saer and Fitzwalter had to endure personal humiliation and heavy ransoms at the hands of the French.

In Scotland, he was perhaps more successful. In 1211-12, the Earl of Winchester commanded an imposing retinue of a hundred knights and a hundred sergeants in William the Lion's campaign against the Mac William rebels, a force which some historians have suggested may have been the mercenary force from Brabant lent to the campaign by John.

In 1215, when the baronial rebellion broke out, Robert Fitzwalter became the military commander, and the Earl of Winchester joined him, acting as one of the chief negotiators with John; both cousins were among the 25 guarantors of the Magna Carta. De Quincy fought against John in the troubles that followed the signing of the Charter, and, again with Fitzwalter, travelled to France to invite Prince Louis of France to take the English throne. He and Fitzwalter were subsequently among the most committed and prominent supporters of Louis' candidature for the kingship, against both John and the infant Henry III.

When military defeat cleared the way for Henry III to take the throne, de Quincy went on crusade, perhaps in fulfillment of an earlier vow, and in 1219 he left to join the Fifth Crusade, then besieging Damietta. While in the east, he fell sick and died. He was buried in Acre, the capital of the Kingdom of Jerusalem, rather than in Egypt, and his heart was brought back and interred at Garendon Abbey near Loughborough, a house endowed by his wife's family.

Family:

The family of de Quincy had arrived in England after the Norman Conquest, and took their name from Cuinchy in the Arrondissement of Béthune; the personal name "Saer" was used by them over several generations. Both names are variously spelled in primary sources and older modern works, the first name being sometimes rendered Saher or Seer, and the surname as Quency or Quenci.

The first recorded Saer de Quincy (known to historians as "Saer I") was lord of the manor of Long Buckby in Northamptonshire in the earlier twelfth century, and second husband of Matilda of St Liz, stepdaughter of King David I of Scotland. Their marriage produced two sons, Saer II and Robert de Quincy. It was Robert, the younger son, who was the father of the Saer de Quincy who eventually became Earl of Winchester.

Robert de Quincy seems to have inherited no English lands from his father, and pursued a knightly career in Scotland, where he is recorded from around 1160 as a close companion of his cousin, King William the Lion. By 1170 he had married Orabilis, heiress of the Scottish lordship of Leuchars and, through her, he became lord of an extensive complex of estates north of the border which included lands in Fife, Strathearn and Lothian.

Saer de Quincy, the son of Robert de Quincy and Orabilis de Mar, was raised largely in Scotland. His absence from English records for the first decades of his life has led some modern historians to confuse him with his uncle, Saer II, who took part in the rebellion of Henry the Young King in 1173, when the future Earl of Winchester can

have been no more than a toddler. Saer II's line ended without direct heirs, and his nephew and namesake would eventually inherit his estate, uniting his primary Scottish holdings with the family's Northamptonshire patrimony, and possibly some lands in France.

By his wife Margaret de Beaumont, Saer de Quincy had three sons and three daughters:

1. Lorette who married Sir William de Valognes
2. Arabella who married Sir Richard Harcourt
3. Robert (d. 1217). Some sources say he married Hawise, sister and co-heiress of Ranulf de Blundeville, earl of Chester. However, it is more likely Hawise married Saer's brother Robert II;
4. Roger, who succeeded his father as earl of Winchester (though he did not take formal possession of the earldom until after his mother's death);
5. Robert de Quincy (second son of that name; d. 1257) who married Helen, daughter of the Welsh prince Llywelyn the Great;
6. Hawise, who married Hugh de Vere, 4th Earl of Oxford.

Margaret de Beaumont and Saer de Quincy had the following child:

37804178. i. Roger de Quincy was born before 1203. He died on 25 Apr 1264. He married Helen Galloway, daughter of Lord Alan Galloway and Margaret Huntington. She was born about 1196 in Wigtownshire, Scotland. She died about 1245 in Brackley, Leicestershire, England.

75608358. **Lord Alan Galloway**. He married **Margaret Huntington**.

75608359. **Margaret Huntington**.

Notes for Margaret Huntington:
the eldest daughter and co-heiress of Alan, Lord of Galloway and Margaret of Huntingdon

Margaret Huntington and Lord Alan Galloway had the following child:

37804179. i. Helen Galloway was born about 1196 in Wigtownshire, Scotland. She died about 1245 in Brackley, Leicestershire, England. She married Roger de Quincy, son of Saer de Quincy and Margaret de Beaumont. He was born before 1203. He died on 25 Apr 1264.

75608360. **King Henry Plantagenet II**, son of Geoffrey of Anjou and Empress Matilda of England was born on 05 Mar 1133 in Le Mans, Sarthe, Pays de la Loire, France. He died on 06 Jul 1189. He met **Ida de Tosny** never married - a mistress.

75608361. **Ida de Tosny**.

Notes for King Henry Plantagenet II:
Henry II, called Curtmantle (5 March 1133 - 6 July 1189) ruled as King of England (1154-1189), Count of Anjou, Count of Maine, Duke of Normandy, Duke of Aquitaine, Duke of Gascony, Count of Nantes, Lord of Ireland and, at various times, controlled parts of Wales, Scotland and western France. Henry, the great-grandson of William the Conqueror, was the first of the House of Plantagenet to rule England. Henry was the first to use the title "King of England" (as opposed to "King of the English").

Notes for Ida de Tosny:
also known as de Toeni

Ida de Tosny and King Henry Plantagenet II had the following child:

37804180. i. William LONGESPEE was born about 1176 in Oxfordshire, England (Woodstock Manor). He died on 07 Mar 1226 in Wiltshire, England (Salisbury Castle). He married Ela Salisbury in 1196 in Wiltshire, England (Salisbury Castle). She was born about 1187 in Wiltshire, England (Salisbury Castle). She died on 24 Aug 1261.

Generation 28

151191426. **King Henry Beauclerc I**, son of William the Conqueror and Matilda of Flanders was born about May 1068 in Selby, Yorkshire, England. He died on 01 Dec 1135 in Normandy, France (Reading Abbey). He married **Maltida of Scotland** on 11 Nov 1100 in Westminster, London, England (Westminster Abbey).
151191427. **Maltida of Scotland**, daughter of King Malcom III of Scotland was born about 1080 in Dunfermline, Fife, Scotland. She died on 01 May 1118 in London, England (Westminster Palace).

Notes for King Henry Beauclerc I:

Henry I (c. 1068/1069 - 1 December 1135) was the fourth son of William I the Conqueror. He succeeded his elder brother William II as King of England in 1100 and defeated his eldest brother, Robert Curthose, to become Duke of Normandy in 1106. He was called Beauclerc for his scholarly interests and Lion of Justice for refinements which he brought about in the administrative and legislative machinery of the time.

Henry's reign is noted for its political opportunism. His succession was confirmed while his brother Robert was away on the First Crusade and the beginning of his reign was occupied by wars with Robert for control of England and Normandy. He successfully reunited the two realms again after their separation on his father's death in 1087. Upon his succession he granted the baronage a Charter of Liberties, which formed a basis for subsequent challenges to rights of kings and presaged Magna Carta, which subjected the King to law.

The rest of Henry's reign was filled with judicial and financial reforms. He established the biannual Exchequer to reform the treasury. He used itinerant officials to curb abuses of power at the local and regional level, garnering the praise of the people. The differences between the English and Norman populations began to break down during his reign and he himself married a daughter of the old English royal house. He made peace with the church after the disputes of his brother's reign, but he could not smooth out his succession after the disastrous loss of his eldest son William in the wreck of the White Ship. His will stipulated that he was to be succeeded by his daughter, the Empress Matilda, but his stern rule was followed by a period of civil war known as the Anarchy.

Notes for Maltida of Scotland:

Matilda was born around 1080 in Dunfermline, the daughter of Malcolm III of Scotland and Saint Margaret. She was christened Edith, and Robert Curthose stood as godfather at her christening. Queen Matilda was also present at the font and may have been her godmother.

When she was about six years old, Matilda (or Edith as she was then probably still called) and her sister Mary were sent to Romsey, where their aunt Cristina was abbess. During her stay at Romsey and Wilton, the Scottish princess was much sought-after as a bride; refusing proposals from William de Warenne, 2nd Earl of Surrey, and Alan Rufus, Lord of Richmond. Hermann of Tournai even claims that William II Rufus considered marrying her.

She had left the monastery by 1093, when Anselm, Archbishop of Canterbury, wrote to the Bishop of Salisbury ordering that the daughter of the king of Scotland be

returned to the monastery that she had left.

After the death of William II Rufus in August 1100, his brother, Henry, soon seized the royal treasury and crown. His next task was to marry and Henry's choice was Matilda. Because Matilda had spent most of her life in a convent, there was some controversy over whether she was a nun and thus be ineligible for marriage. Henry sought permission for the marriage from Archbishop Anselm of Canterbury, who returned to England in September 1100 after a long exile. Professing himself unwilling to decide so weighty a matter on his own, Anselm called a council of bishops in order to determine the legality of the proposed marriage. Matilda testified that she had never taken holy vows, insisting that her parents had sent her and her sister to England for educational purposes, and her aunt Cristina had veiled her to protect her "from the lust of the Normans." Matilda claimed she had pulled the veil off and stamped on it, and her aunt beat and scolded her for it. The council concluded that Matilda was not a nun and never had and her parents had not intended that she become one, giving their permission for the marriage.

Matilda and Henry seem to have known one another for some time before their marriage - William of Malmesbury states that Henry had "long been attached" to her, and Orderic Vitalis says that Henry had "long adored" Edith's character.

Her mother was the sister of Edgar the Ætheling, the proclaimed but uncrowned King of England after Harold, and through her, Matilda was also descended from Edmund Ironside and thus from the ancient royal family of Wessex, which in the 10th century, became the royal family of a united England. This was very important as Henry wanted to make himself more popular with the English people and Matilda represented the old English dynasty. In their children, the Norman and English dynasties would be united. Another benefit of the marriage was that England and Scotland became politically closer; three of her brothers became kings of Scotland and were unusually friendly to England during this period.

Matilda of Scotland and King Henry Beauclerc I had the following children:

- 75595713. i. Empress Matilda of England was born in Feb 1102 in England. She died on 10 Sep 1167 in Rouen, Seine-Maritime, Haute-Normandie, France. She married Geoffrey of Anjou on 17 Jun 1128 in Angers, Maine-et-Loire, Pays de la Loire, France (Anjou).
- ii. William Adelin.

151191434. **Raymond de Turrene I**. He married **Maud de Perche**.

151191435. **Maud de Perche**, daughter of Routrou de Perche II and Matilda of England was born in 1105. She died in 1143.

Notes for Maud de Perche:
also known as Mahut or Mathilda

Maud de Perche and Raymond de Turrene I had the following child:

- 75595717. i. Marguerite de Turrene was born in 1125. She married William of Angouleme IV. He was born in 1120. He died in 1178.

151216720. **Geoffrey of Anjou**. He married **Empress Matilda of England** on 17 Jun 1128 in Angers, Maine-et-Loire, Pays de la Loire, France (Anjou).

151216721. **Empress Matilda of England**, daughter of King Henry Beauclerc I and Matilda of Scotland was born in Feb 1102 in England. She died on 10 Sep 1167 in Rouen, Seine-Maritime, Haute-Normandie, France.

Notes for Empress Matilda of England:
Empress Matilda, also known as Matilda of England or Maude (c. 7 February 1102 - 10 September 1167) was the daughter and heir of King Henry I of England. Matilda and her younger brother, William Adelin, were the only legitimate children of King Henry. Her brother died in the White ship disaster, making Matilda the last heir from

the paternal line of her grandfather William the Conqueror.

As a child, Matilda was betrothed to and later married Henry V, Holy Roman Emperor, acquiring the title Empress. The couple had no known children. When widowed, she was married to the much younger Geoffrey of Anjou, with whom she had three sons, the eldest of whom became King Henry II of England.

Matilda was the first female ruler of the Kingdom of England. However, the length of her effective rule was brief - a few months in 1141. She was never crowned and failed to consolidate her rule (legally and politically). For this reason, she is normally excluded from lists of English monarchs, and her rival (and cousin) Stephen of Blois is listed as monarch for the period 1135-1154. Their rivalry for the throne led to years of unrest and civil war in England that have been called The Anarchy. She did secure her inheritance of the Duchy of Normandy - through the military feats of her husband, Geoffrey -and campaigned unstintingly for her oldest son's inheritance, living to see him ascend the throne in 1154.

(In Latin texts Matilda was sometimes called Maude. This is a modernised spelling of the Norman-French form of her name, Mahaut.)

Empress Matilda of England and Geoffrey of Anjou had the following children:

- 37797856. i. King Henry Plantagenet II was born on 05 Mar 1133 in Le Mans, Sarthe, Pays de la Loire, France. He died on 06 Jul 1189. He married Eleanor of Aquitaine on 18 May 1152 in Poitiers, Vienne, Poitou-Charentes, France. She was born about 1122 in Aquitaine, France. She died on 01 Apr 1204 in Anjou, Isère, Rhône-Alpes, France (Fontevraud Abbey). He met Ida de Tosny never married - a mistress.
- ii. Geoffrey Anjou was born in 1134.
- iii. William Anjou was born in 1136.

Generation 29

302382852. **William the Conqueror** was born about 1027 in Falaise, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France. He died on 09 Sep 1087 in Rouen, Seine-Maritime, Haute-Normandie, France (Convent of St. Gervais). He married **Matilda of Flanders** in 1053 in Normandy, France (Chapel at Eu).

302382853. **Matilda of Flanders** was born about 1031 in Nord-Pas-de-Calais, France (Flanders). She died on 02 Nov 1083 in Caen, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France (Abbey auz Dames).

Notes for William the Conqueror:

William I (about 1027 or 1028[1] - 9 September 1087), better known as William the Conqueror, was Duke of Normandy from AD 1035 and King of England from late 1066 to his death. William is sometimes also referred to as "William II" in relation to his position as the second Duke of Normandy of that name. In particular, before his conquest of England, he was known as "William the Bastard" (French: Guillaume le Bâtard) because of the illegitimacy of his birth. William was already known as "the Conqueror" prior to 1066, due to his military successes in Brittany.

To press his claim to the English crown, William invaded England in 1066, leading an army of Normans, Bretons, Dutchmen, and Frenchmen to victory over the English forces of King Harold Godwinson (who died in the conflict) at the Battle of Hastings, and suppressed subsequent English revolts in what has become known as the Norman Conquest.[2]

His reign, which brought Norman-French culture to England, had an impact on the subsequent course of England in the Middle Ages. The details of that impact and the extent of the changes have been debated by scholars for over a century. In addition to the obvious change of ruler, his reign also saw a programme of building and fortification, changes to the English language, a shift in the upper levels of society

and the church, and adoption of some aspects of continental church reform

Notes for Matilda of Flanders:

Maud Le-Vieux crowned Matilda of Flanders (c. 1031 - 2 November 1083) was Queen consort of the Kingdom of England and the wife of William I the Conqueror.

She was the daughter of Baldwin V, Count of Flanders, and Adèle (1000-1078/9), daughter of Robert II of France.

Reputed to be 4'2" (127 cm) tall, Matilda was England's smallest queen, according to the Guinness Book of Records. According to legend, Matilda (or "Maud") told the representative of William, Duke of Normandy (later king of England as William the Conqueror), who had come asking for her hand, that she was far too high-born (being descended from King Alfred the Great of England) to consider marrying a bastard. When that was repeated to him, William rode from Normandy to Bruges, found Matilda on her way to church, dragged her off her horse by her long braids, threw her down in the street in front of her flabbergasted attendants, and then rode off. Another version of the story states that William rode to Matilda's father's house in Lille, threw her to the ground in her room (again, by the braids), and hit her (or violently shook her) before leaving. Naturally Baldwin took offense at this but, before they drew swords, Matilda settled the matter [1] by deciding to marry him, and even a papal ban (on the grounds of consanguinity) did not dissuade her. They were married in 1053.

There were rumours that Matilda had been in love with the English ambassador to Flanders, a Saxon named Brihtric, who declined her advances. Whatever the truth of the matter, years later when she was acting as Regent for William in England, she used her authority to confiscate Brihtric's lands and throw him into prison, where he died.

When William was preparing to invade England, Matilda outfitted a ship, the Mora, out of her own money and gave it to him. For many years it was thought that she had some involvement in the creation of the Bayeux Tapestry (commonly called La Tapisserie de la Reine Mathilde in French), but historians no longer believe that; it seems to have been commissioned by William's half-brother Odo, Bishop of Bayeux, and made by English artists in Kent.

Matilda bore William eleven children, and he was believed to have been faithful to her, at least up until the time their son Robert rebelled against his father and Matilda sided with Robert against William. After she died, in 1083 at the age of 51, William became tyrannical, and people blamed it on his having lost her. Contrary to the belief that she was buried at St. Stephen's, also called l'Abbaye-aux-Hommes in Caen, Normandy, where William was eventually buried, she is intombed at l'Abbaye aux Dames, which is the Sainte-Trinité church, also in Caen. Of particular interest is the 11th century slab, a sleek black stone decorated with her epitaph, marking her grave at the rear of the church. It is of special note since the grave marker for William was replaced as recently as the beginning of the 19th century.

In 1819 and 1959 Matilda's incomplete skeleton was examined in France, and her bones were measured to determine her height. The 1819 estimate was under five feet, while the 1959 estimate was 5' (152 cm) tall. A reputed height of 4'2" (127 cm) appeared at some point after 1959 in the non-scientific literature, misrepresenting the 1959 measurement.[2]

Matilda of Flanders and William the Conqueror had the following children:

151191426. i. King Henry Beauclerc I was born about May 1068 in Selby, Yorkshire, England. He died on 01 Dec 1135 in Normandy, France (Reading Abbey). He married Matilda of Scotland on 11 Nov 1100 in Westminster, London, England (Westminster Abbey). She was born about 1080 in Dunfermline, Fife, Scotland. She died on 01 May 1118 in London, England (Westminster Palace).
- ii. Robert Curthose.

-
- iii. Richard Duke of Bernay.
 - iv. Adeliza Conqueror.
 - v. Cecily of Caen.
 - vi. William Rufus.
 - vii. Agatha Conqueror.
 - viii. Constance Conqueror.
 - ix. Adela Conqueror.

302382854. **King Malcom III of Scotland.**

King Malcom III of Scotland had the following child:

151191427. i. Maltida of Scotland was born about 1080 in Dunfermline, Fife, Scotland. She died on 01 May 1118 in London, England (Westminster Palace). She married King Henry Beauclerc I on 11 Nov 1100 in Westminster, London, England (Westminster Abbey), son of William the Conqueror and Matilda of Flanders. He was born about May 1068 in Selby, Yorkshire, England. He died on 01 Dec 1135 in Normandy, France (Reading Abbey).

302382870. **Routrou de Perche II**, son of Geoffrey de Perche II and Beatrix DeMontdidier was born in 1080. He died in 1144. He married **Matilda of England**.

302382871. **Matilda of England** was born in 1086. She died in 1120.

Matilda of England and Routrou de Perche II had the following child:

151191435. i. Maud de Perche was born in 1105. She died in 1143. She married Raymond de Turrene I.

302433442. **King Henry Beauclerc I**, son of William the Conqueror and Matilda of Flanders was born about May 1068 in Selby, Yorkshire, England. He died on 01 Dec 1135 in Normandy, France (Reading Abbey). He married **Maltida of Scotland** on 11 Nov 1100 in Westminster, London, England (Westminster Abbey).

302433443. **Maltida of Scotland**, daughter of King Malcom III of Scotland was born about 1080 in Dunfermline, Fife, Scotland. She died on 01 May 1118 in London, England (Westminster Palace).

Notes for King Henry Beauclerc I:

Henry I (c. 1068/1069 - 1 December 1135) was the fourth son of William I the Conqueror. He succeeded his elder brother William II as King of England in 1100 and defeated his eldest brother, Robert Curthose, to become Duke of Normandy in 1106. He was called Beauclerc for his scholarly interests and Lion of Justice for refinements which he brought about in the administrative and legislative machinery of the time.

Henry's reign is noted for its political opportunism. His succession was confirmed while his brother Robert was away on the First Crusade and the beginning of his reign was occupied by wars with Robert for control of England and Normandy. He successfully reunited the two realms again after their separation on his father's death in 1087. Upon his succession he granted the baronage a Charter of Liberties, which formed a basis for subsequent challenges to rights of kings and presaged Magna Carta, which subjected the King to law.

The rest of Henry's reign was filled with judicial and financial reforms. He established the biannual Exchequer to reform the treasury. He used itinerant officials to curb abuses of power at the local and regional level, garnering the praise of the people. The differences between the English and Norman populations began to break down during his reign and he himself married a daughter of the old English royal house. He made peace with the church after the disputes of his brother's reign, but he could not smooth out his succession after the disastrous loss of his eldest son William in the wreck of the White Ship. His will stipulated that he was to be succeeded by his

daughter, the Empress Matilda, but his stern rule was followed by a period of civil war known as the Anarchy.

Notes for Matilda of Scotland:

Matilda was born around 1080 in Dunfermline, the daughter of Malcolm III of Scotland and Saint Margaret. She was christened Edith, and Robert Curthose stood as godfather at her christening. Queen Matilda was also present at the font and may have been her godmother.

When she was about six years old, Matilda (or Edith as she was then probably still called) and her sister Mary were sent to Romsey, where their aunt Cristina was abbess. During her stay at Romsey and Wilton, the Scottish princess was much sought-after as a bride; refusing proposals from William de Warenne, 2nd Earl of Surrey, and Alan Rufus, Lord of Richmond. Hermann of Tournai even claims that William II Rufus considered marrying her.

She had left the monastery by 1093, when Anselm, Archbishop of Canterbury, wrote to the Bishop of Salisbury ordering that the daughter of the king of Scotland be returned to the monastery that she had left.

After the death of William II Rufus in August 1100, his brother, Henry, soon seized the royal treasury and crown. His next task was to marry and Henry's choice was Matilda. Because Matilda had spent most of her life in a convent, there was some controversy over whether she was a nun and thus be ineligible for marriage. Henry sought permission for the marriage from Archbishop Anselm of Canterbury, who returned to England in September 1100 after a long exile. Professing himself unwilling to decide so weighty a matter on his own, Anselm called a council of bishops in order to determine the legality of the proposed marriage. Matilda testified that she had never taken holy vows, insisting that her parents had sent her and her sister to England for educational purposes, and her aunt Cristina had veiled her to protect her "from the lust of the Normans." Matilda claimed she had pulled the veil off and stamped on it, and her aunt beat and scolded her for it. The council concluded that Matilda was not a nun and never had and her parents had not intended that she become one, giving their permission for the marriage.

Matilda and Henry seem to have known one another for some time before their marriage - William of Malmesbury states that Henry had "long been attached" to her, and Orderic Vitalis says that Henry had "long adored" Edith's character.

Her mother was the sister of Edgar the Ætheling, the proclaimed but uncrowned King of England after Harold, and through her, Matilda was also descended from Edmund Ironside and thus from the ancient royal family of Wessex, which in the 10th century, became the royal family of a united England. This was very important as Henry wanted to make himself more popular with the English people and Matilda represented the old English dynasty. In their children, the Norman and English dynasties would be united. Another benefit of the marriage was that England and Scotland became politically closer; three of her brothers became kings of Scotland and were unusually friendly to England during this period.

Matilda of Scotland and King Henry Beauclerc I had the following children:

75595713. i. Empress Matilda of England was born in Feb 1102 in England. She died on 10 Sep 1167 in Rouen, Seine-Maritime, Haute-Normandie, France. She married Geoffrey of Anjou on 17 Jun 1128 in Angers, Maine-et-Loire, Pays de la Loire, France (Anjou).
- ii. William Adelin.

Generation 30

604765740. **Geoffrey de Perche II** was born in 1055. He died in Oct 1100. He married **Beatrix DeMontdidier**.

604765741. **Beatrix DeMontdidier**, daughter of Hildouin DeMontdidier III and Alix de Roucy was

born in 1060.

Beatrix DeMontdidier and Geoffrey de Perche II had the following child:

302382870. i. Routrou de Perche II was born in 1080. He died in 1144. He married Matilda of England. She was born in 1086. She died in 1120.

604866884. **William the Conqueror** was born about 1027 in Falaise, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France. He died on 09 Sep 1087 in Rouen, Seine-Maritime, Haute-Normandie, France (Convent of St. Gervais). He married **Matilda of Flanders** in 1053 in Normandy, France (Chapel at Eu).

604866885. **Matilda of Flanders** was born about 1031 in Nord-Pas-de-Calais, France (Flanders). She died on 02 Nov 1083 in Caen, Calvados, Basse-Normandie, France (Abbey auz Dames).

Notes for William the Conqueror:

William I (about 1027 or 1028[1] - 9 September 1087), better known as William the Conqueror, was Duke of Normandy from AD 1035 and King of England from late 1066 to his death. William is sometimes also referred to as "William II" in relation to his position as the second Duke of Normandy of that name. In particular, before his conquest of England, he was known as "William the Bastard" (French: Guillaume le Bâtard) because of the illegitimacy of his birth. William was already known as "the Conqueror" prior to 1066, due to his military successes in Brittany.

To press his claim to the English crown, William invaded England in 1066, leading an army of Normans, Bretons, Dutchmen, and Frenchmen to victory over the English forces of King Harold Godwinson (who died in the conflict) at the Battle of Hastings, and suppressed subsequent English revolts in what has become known as the Norman Conquest.[2]

His reign, which brought Norman-French culture to England, had an impact on the subsequent course of England in the Middle Ages. The details of that impact and the extent of the changes have been debated by scholars for over a century. In addition to the obvious change of ruler, his reign also saw a programme of building and fortification, changes to the English language, a shift in the upper levels of society and the church, and adoption of some aspects of continental church reform

Notes for Matilda of Flanders:

Maud Le-Vieux crowned Matilda of Flanders (c. 1031 - 2 November 1083) was Queen consort of the Kingdom of England and the wife of William I the Conqueror.

She was the daughter of Baldwin V, Count of Flanders, and Adèle (1000-1078/9), daughter of Robert II of France.

Reputed to be 4'2" (127 cm) tall, Matilda was England's smallest queen, according to the Guinness Book of Records. According to legend, Matilda (or "Maud") told the representative of William, Duke of Normandy (later king of England as William the Conqueror), who had come asking for her hand, that she was far too high-born (being descended from King Alfred the Great of England) to consider marrying a bastard. When that was repeated to him, William rode from Normandy to Bruges, found Matilda on her way to church, dragged her off her horse by her long braids, threw her down in the street in front of her flabbergasted attendants, and then rode off. Another version of the story states that William rode to Matilda's father's house in Lille, threw her to the ground in her room (again, by the braids), and hit her (or violently shook her) before leaving. Naturally Baldwin took offense at this but, before they drew swords, Matilda settled the matter [1] by deciding to marry him, and even a papal ban (on the grounds of consanguinity) did not dissuade her. They were married in 1053.

There were rumours that Matilda had been in love with the English ambassador to Flanders, a Saxon named Brihtric, who declined her advances. Whatever the truth of the matter, years later when she was acting as Regent for William in England, she

used her authority to confiscate Brihtric's lands and throw him into prison, where he died.

When William was preparing to invade England, Matilda outfitted a ship, the Mora, out of her own money and gave it to him. For many years it was thought that she had some involvement in the creation of the Bayeux Tapestry (commonly called La Tapisserie de la Reine Mathilde in French), but historians no longer believe that; it seems to have been commissioned by William's half-brother Odo, Bishop of Bayeux, and made by English artists in Kent.

Matilda bore William eleven children, and he was believed to have been faithful to her, at least up until the time their son Robert rebelled against his father and Matilda sided with Robert against William. After she died, in 1083 at the age of 51, William became tyrannical, and people blamed it on his having lost her. Contrary to the belief that she was buried at St. Stephen's, also called l'Abbaye-aux-Hommes in Caen, Normandy, where William was eventually buried, she is intombed at l'Abbaye aux Dames, which is the Sainte-Trinité church, also in Caen. Of particular interest is the 11th century slab, a sleek black stone decorated with her epitaph, marking her grave at the rear of the church. It is of special note since the grave marker for William was replaced as recently as the beginning of the 19th century.

In 1819 and 1959 Matilda's incomplete skeleton was examined in France, and her bones were measured to determine her height. The 1819 estimate was under five feet, while the 1959 estimate was 5' (152 cm) tall. A reputed height of 4'2" (127 cm) appeared at some point after 1959 in the non-scientific literature, misrepresenting the 1959 measurement.[2]

Matilda of Flanders and William the Conqueror had the following children:

151191426. i. King Henry Beauclerc I was born about May 1068 in Selby, Yorkshire, England. He died on 01 Dec 1135 in Normandy, France (Reading Abbey). He married Matilda of Scotland on 11 Nov 1100 in Westminster, London, England (Westminster Abbey). She was born about 1080 in Dunfermline, Fife, Scotland. She died on 01 May 1118 in London, England (Westminster Palace).
- ii. Robert Curthose.
- iii. Richard Duke of Bernay.
- iv. Adeliza Conqueror.
- v. Cecily of Caen.
- vi. William Rufus.
- vii. Agatha Conqueror.
- viii. Constance Conqueror.
- ix. Adela Conqueror.

604866886. **King Malcom III of Scotland.**

King Malcom III of Scotland had the following child:

151191427. i. Matilda of Scotland was born about 1080 in Dunfermline, Fife, Scotland. She died on 01 May 1118 in London, England (Westminster Palace). She married King Henry Beauclerc I on 11 Nov 1100 in Westminster, London, England (Westminster Abbey), son of William the Conqueror and Matilda of Flanders. He was born about May 1068 in Selby, Yorkshire, England. He died on 01 Dec 1135 in Normandy, France (Reading Abbey).

Generation 31

1209531482. **Hildouin DeMontdidier III.** He married **Alix de Roucy.**

1209531483. **Alix de Roucy**, daughter of Ebles of Roucy and Beatrix of Hainaut.

Alix de Roucy and Hildouin DeMontdidier III had the following child:

604765741. i. **Beatrix DeMontdidier** was born in 1060. She married **Geoffrey de Perche II**. He was born in 1055. He died in Oct 1100.

Generation 32

2419062966. **Ebles of Roucy**. He married **Beatrix of Hainaut**.

2419062967. **Beatrix of Hainaut**, daughter of Regnier of Hainaut IV and Hedwig of France.

Beatrix of Hainaut and Ebles of Roucy had the following child:

1209531483. i. **Alix de Roucy**. She married **Hildouin DeMontdidier III**.

Generation 33

4838125934. **Regnier of Hainaut IV**. He married **Hedwig of France**.

4838125935. **Hedwig of France**, daughter of King Hugh Capet and Adelaide of Poitou.

Hedwig of France and Regnier of Hainaut IV had the following child:

2419062967. i. **Beatrix of Hainaut**. She married **Ebles of Roucy**.

Generation 34

9676251870. **King Hugh Capet**, son of Hugh Magnus and Hawise of Saxony was born in 939 AD in France. He died in 996 AD in France. He married **Adelaide of Poitou**.

9676251871. **Adelaide of Poitou**.

Notes for King Hugh Capet:
King of France

Adelaide of Poitou and King Hugh Capet had the following child:

4838125935. i. **Hedwig of France**. She married **Regnier of Hainaut IV**.

Generation 35

19352503740. **Hugh Magnus** was born in 900 AD. He died in 966 AD. He married **Hawise of Saxony**.

19352503741. **Hawise of Saxony**, daughter of Heinrich the Fowler and Matilda of Ringelheim.

Notes for Hugh Magnus:
Prince of Paris

Hawise of Saxony and Hugh Magnus had the following child:

9676251870. i. **King Hugh Capet** was born in 939 AD in France. He died in 996 AD in France. He married **Adelaide of Poitou**.

Generation 36

38705007482. **Heinrich the Fowler**, son of Otto the Illustrious Liudolfi and Hedwig of Bavaria was born in 876 AD. He died in 938 AD. He married **Matilda of Ringelheim**.

38705007483. **Matilda of Ringelheim** was born in 878 AD. She died in 968 AD.

Notes for Heinrich the Fowler:
King of the Germans

Matilda of Ringelheim and Heinrich the Fowler had the following child:

19352503741. i. **Hawise of Saxony**. She married **Hugh Magnus**. He was born in 900 AD. He died in 966 AD.

Generation 37

77410014964. **Otto the Illustrious Liudolfi**, son of Ludolf of Saxony and Hatwige Oda of Friuli. He married **Hedwig of Bavaria**.

77410014965. **Hedwig of Bavaria** was born in 856 AD. She died in 903 AD.

Notes for Otto the Illustrious Liudolfi:
Duke of Saxony

Hedwig of Bavaria and Otto the Illustrious Liudolfi had the following child:

38705007482. i. Heinrich the Fowler was born in 876 AD. He died in 938 AD. He married Matilda of Ringelheim. She was born in 878 AD. She died in 968 AD.

Generation 38

154820029928. **Ludolf of Saxony** was born in 825 AD. He died in 864 AD. He married **Hatwige Oda of Friuli**.

154820029929. **Hatwige Oda of Friuli**, daughter of Eberhard Margrave of Friuli and Gisela of France was born in 830 AD.

Hatwige Oda of Friuli and Ludolf of Saxony had the following child:

77410014964. i. Otto the Illustrious Liudolfi. He married Hedwig of Bavaria. She was born in 856 AD. She died in 903 AD.

Generation 39

309640059858. **Eberhard Margrave of Friuli**, son of Hunroch Margrave of Friuli and Engeltron of Paris. He married **Gisela of France**.

309640059859. **Gisela of France**.

Gisela of France and Eberhard Margrave of Friuli had the following child:

154820029929. i. Hatwige Oda of Friuli was born in 830 AD. She married Ludolf of Saxony. He was born in 825 AD. He died in 864 AD.

Generation 40

619280119716. **Hunroch Margrave of Friuli**. He married **Engeltron of Paris**.

619280119717. **Engeltron of Paris**, daughter of Beggo of Paris and Aupais of France.

Engeltron of Paris and Hunroch Margrave of Friuli had the following child:

309640059858. i. Eberhard Margrave of Friuli. He married Gisela of France.